

Corlyon, Mrs.

Contributors

Corlyon, Mrs.

Publication/Creation

1606

Persistent URL

<https://wellcomecollection.org/works/u3w8qbrt>

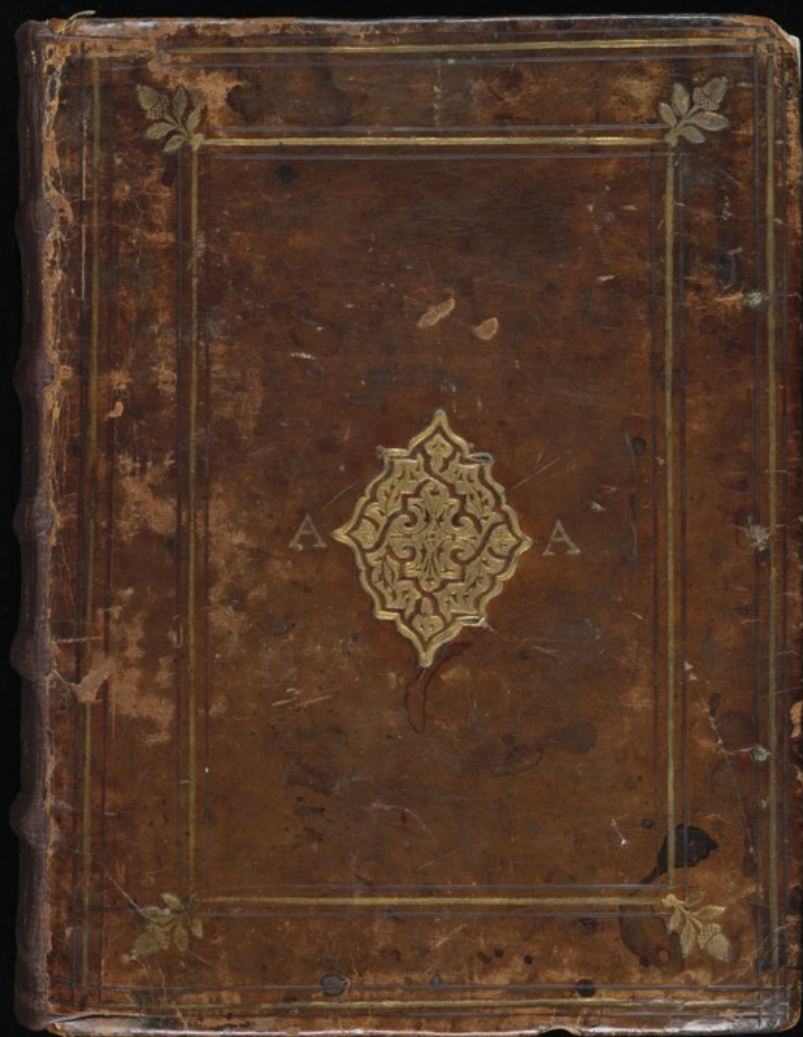
License and attribution

This work has been identified as being free of known restrictions under copyright law, including all related and neighbouring rights and is being made available under the Creative Commons, Public Domain Mark.

You can copy, modify, distribute and perform the work, even for commercial purposes, without asking permission.



Wellcome Collection
183 Euston Road
London NW1 2BE UK
T +44 (0)20 7611 8722
E library@wellcomecollection.org
<https://wellcomecollection.org>



602

CORLYON, M^{rs}

A Booke of divers medicines

(Dated) 1606

MS. No. 213.



ACCESSION NUMBER
39881
PRESS MARK

Liber Comitissa Arundelic.

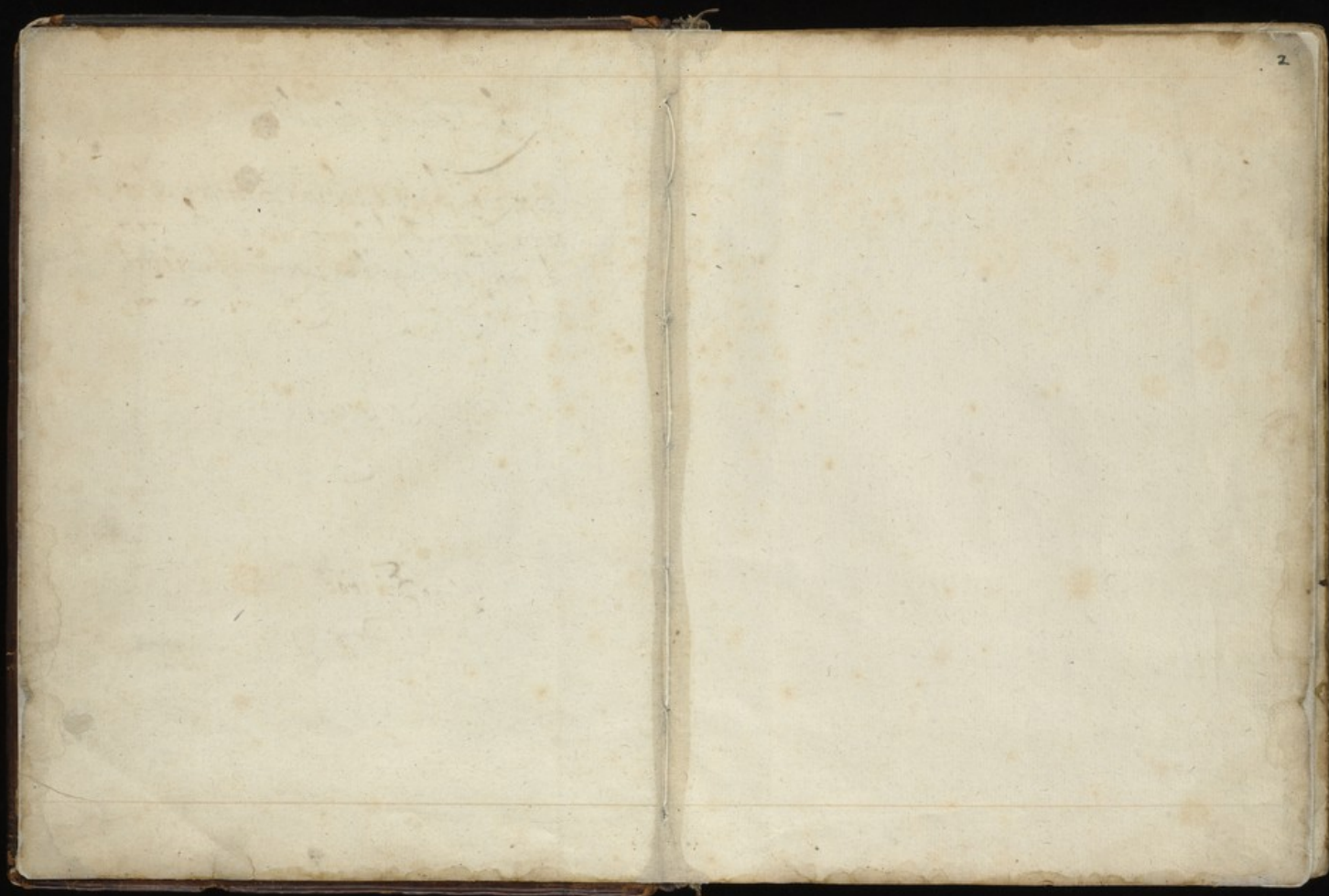
39881

*A Booke of divers Medicines, Prescriptions, Salues,
Waters, Symples, and Sentences of w^{ch} many
the most part have been experienced and tried
by the special practice of*

M^{rs} Corlyon

anno Dom 1600

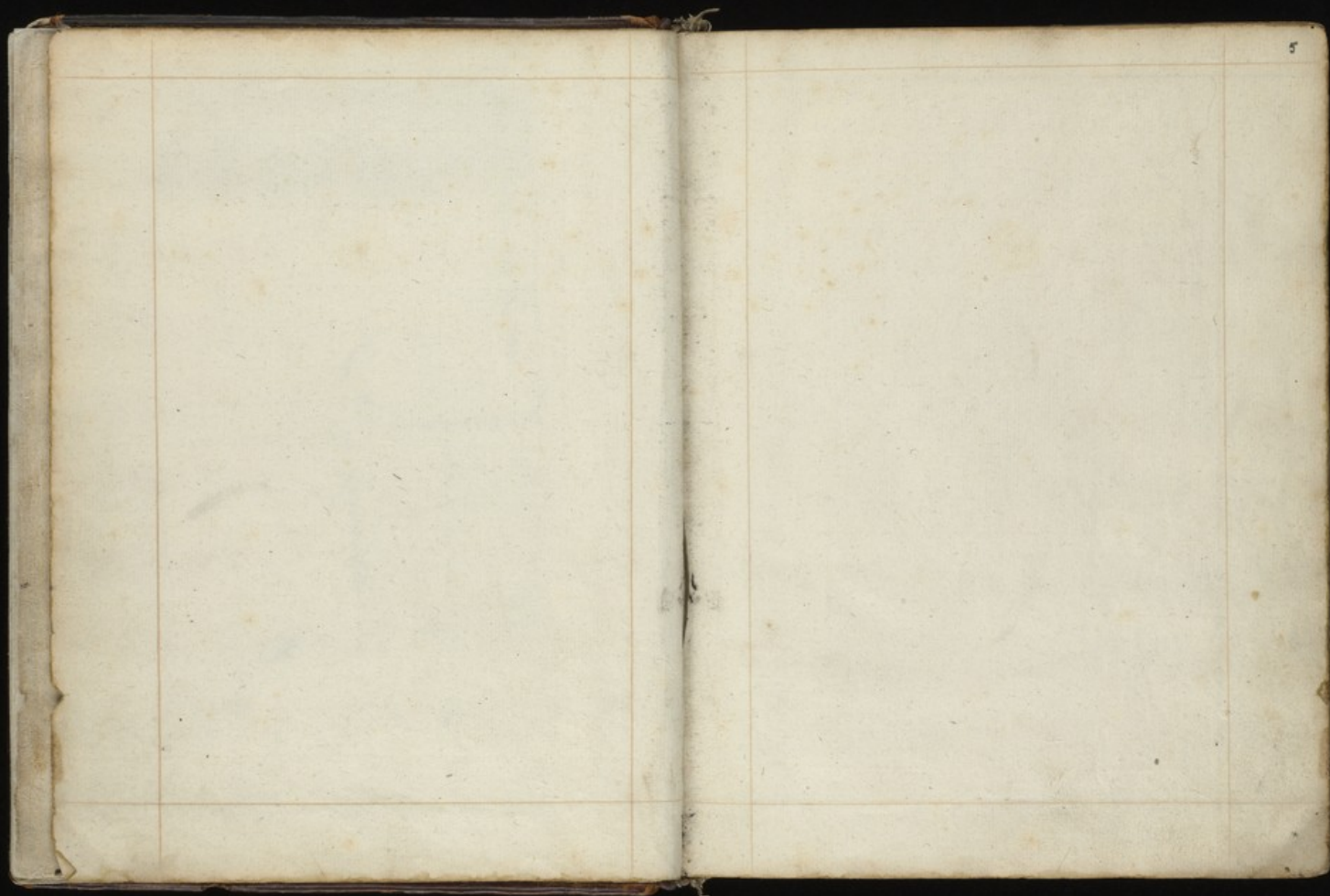
Given up to the Lib^{ry}

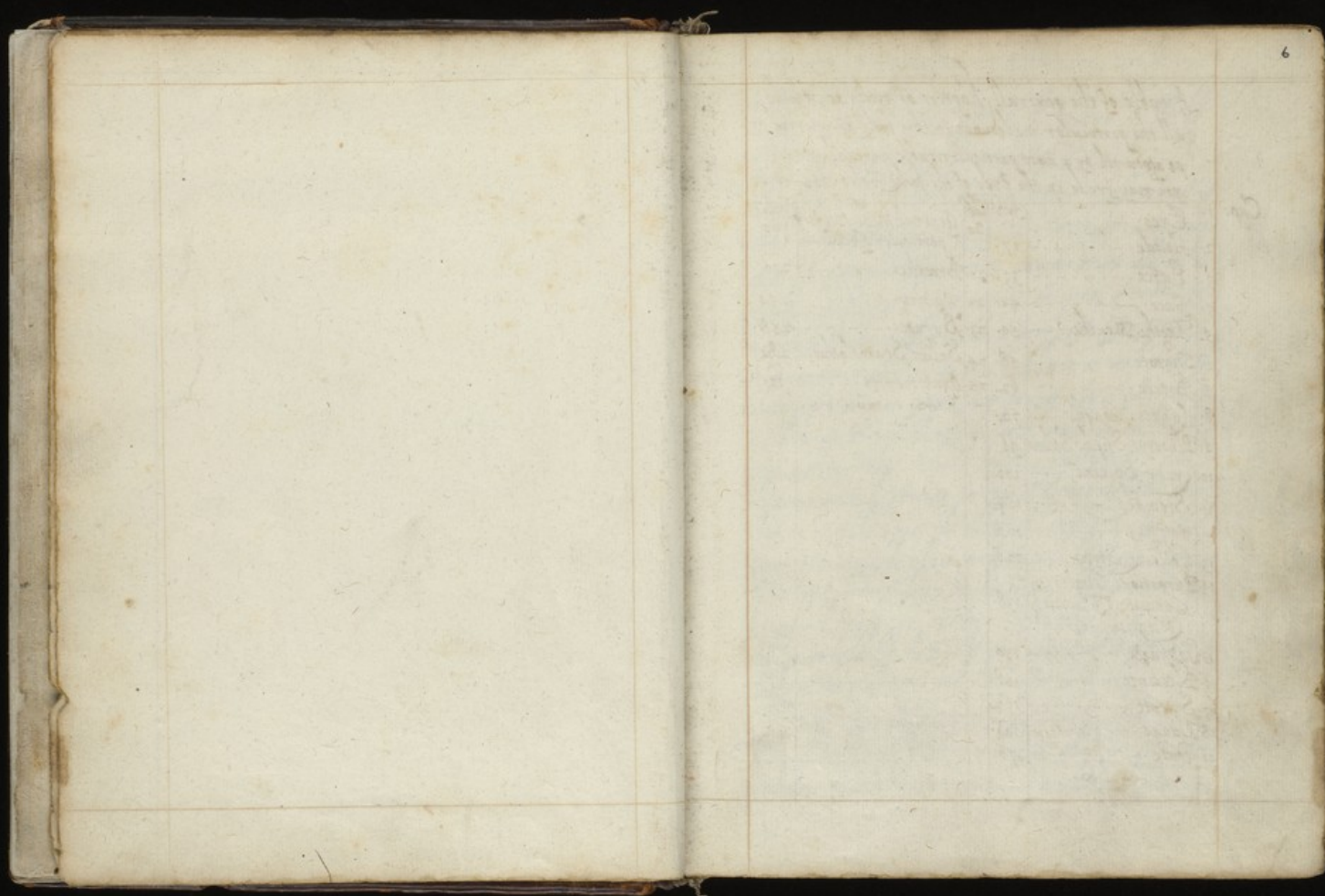






fyne Myrrer 4... drammes, burnt, 3... drammes
Turmentide, 4... drammes, red rose ~~4~~ 1 dramme
y^e stone of sanders, ~~4~~ 1 dramme, red flower
of marigolds, one dramme; scabious
veronica, basil, of each 4... scruples





A table of the generall chapters or titles to which
all the particular medicines in this booke are referred
as appeareth by a more particular table annexed, which
you may fynde in the ende of the booke Folio. 365.

| Cap. | | Folio | Folio |
|------|---|-------|--|
| 1. | Eyes | 17. | General Medicines for particular effects. 180 |
| 2. | Head | 17. | |
| 3. | Eares | 33. | Broethes 200 |
| 4. | Face | 41. | Waters 240 |
| 5. | Teethe, Mouths | 50. | Syringes 258 |
| 6. | Throate | 58. | Salues, Scarclothes 280 |
| 7. | Breaste | 62. | Oyntmentes 300 |
| 8. | Coughes, Coughes | 72. | |
| 9. | Pluresye, Sitch, Spleene | 96. | |
| 10. | Quert, Spleene | 106. | |
| 11. | Stomake | 114. | |
| 12. | Warmes | 122. | |
| 13. | Collicke Stone | 126. | |
| 14. | Purgations, Glisters, Suppositories, Fluxes, Obstructions | 138. | |
| 15. | Jazzards | 150. | |
| 16. | Bleedings | 158. | |
| 17. | Sweate | 162. | |
| 18. | Jaundie | 165. | |
| 19. | Goutte | 176. | |

*Medecine for a Pinn and a Webb
or any other sore Eye.*

Take one handfull of three leaved grasse that is
most spotted with white: Gather it close to the roots
as much of wilde Baye roies: Stamp them all in a
washten dish, and boyle them in one pinte of water in
a cleane brass skillett with a very soft fier. When
it is scammed putt in so much blome as will make the
water tast rougher upon your tongue. Offer putt in so
much honny as will make it looke yelowe and taste
very sweete. When it hath boyled a pretty while and is
cleane scammed, straine it into a cleane vessel, and
when it is colde ppyre the clearest into a glasse and
keepe it in a coole place, and it will last three weekes
in Winter and 14 dayes in the Summer: The water is to
be applied to the Eyes one hower before they arise and when
they goe to bedd. If the Eye be very sore drinke it at two of the
clocke in the after none and sleepe after if they can.

For to take away the Pearle in the Eye.
Take the whitte of Hannes dounge that you can gett
and drye it, and beat it into fine powder and sturte it.

through a lanne, and to one spoonfull of that powder take three spoonfulls of Sugar caneage fyne beaten and as much powder of the best Synger as will ly upon a grate Then steepe them altogether in a peece of fyne lincane lincane and at night putt into the Eye a little of the powder and in the morning use the water before written only. Lett your powder very dry, and it will last long: And this is also very good for any kind of Scale, that groweth upon the Eye.

A Medecine to draw the humors from falling to the Eye, and send for the Meagritme.

Take one handfull of wilde Dagge roots and washe and dry them in a cleane clothe, then serue them upon and take a dozen greete Earthen wormes, and stamp them well together. Put to all this as much as a pretty Epile of sharpe beaven Bone all well together, and mingle all with the white of an egge, and spread it upon a cleane linnen clothe as large as the forehead is, that it may come down to the eyes and cover the temples: Lett the party ly upon his backe one hower after the Medecine is laid on, after binde it with a greener, and so lett it ly till it be all loose of it selfe. When you use this Medecine make a bagge of dried Sage so large as will couer from the mouth of the strate to the top of the neck, and take a pretty quantity of Grease Petre and melt it

alone.

alone in a little Earthen pott, and spread it with a flate stick upon the fleshe side of the best Glovers Leather, and cast your plaster so large as it may ly betweene the shoulders and up towards the nape of the neck and lett it ly so long as it cleaveth. It is very good for the Patient to forbear much Butter or any thing wherein Garlick, Onions, or any such be used.

A Medecine for a Bruise in the Eye.

Take the white of one newe laid Egge and beate it very well till all be of a fyne, then putt thereto two spoonfulls of redde Rose water, and make little bales of Flaxe, and wet them in the aforesaid Lyquor, and shifte it morning and evening and if the humors come much to the Eyes take the white of one Egge being beaten, and putt into it a good quantity of Butter-milk, and lay it to the forehead upon a linnen clothe. This will keep the humors from coming downe.

A Medecine for Rednesse in the Eye, the which proceedeth out of hott humors.

Take a newe laid Egge, and make a small hole in the top of it, then putt out all the white and fill it full of the iuyce of Horseradick otherwise called Sclavene and so sett it in the Embers: When it doth boile scum it untill it be cleane and cleare. Then putt into it as much white Copers as a

great Barly corne, and so lett it boile vntill the Corne be
molten. Then straine it through a cleane cloth and so put
it into a glasse, and when you doe use it, keepe your Eye close
with a peece of silke: you must take it when you go to bed
and keepe it before you arise. If you do putt your Corne
in before the water be cleane, it will make the water to looke
black: but it will be yndecidable notwithstanding.

A very good Medecine to comfort a Weake Eye or to helpe
those that haue had the small Pockes or Measles in their Eyes.

Take a new laid Egg and rest it faire and hard in the fier,
then pill it cleane, and as hott as you can, cutt it in sunder
and take out the yolke with graine spread fill vpp the holes
where the yolke was, with the powder of white Sugar candie
brunge finely beaten, and so lay the two sides together, the
better they be the better, then putt them into a fyne linnen cloth
and tye the cloth close about it, putting the egg into the
middle of the cloth, and hange it vpp by the ends, and lett
it drye into a Sauser as Almond Butter doth, vntill it
will drye no longer. Then take the water and putt it in
a glasse and use it euening and morning when you haue occasion.

A Medecine for the Rednesse of the Eyes without paine.

Take peeces of fyne manerett Strads of an ipeche thicke being
the breadth of your Eye, or bigger, and cutt holes in the middle
of them.

of them. Then dry them before the fier, but make them not
brown, putt them in fayre running water, and when they
be softe, lay them vpon your Eyes, and after they haue bin an
hower bynde them fast to your Eyes with a cloth. This must
be doon when you go to bed, and in the morninge wash
your Eyes with fyre water, and be still an hower after.

An speciall good water for the clearing of the
Eyes: And to preserue Sight.

Take an handfull of redd Fenell, and as much of Salu-
aine, the like quantity of Sorrell, and as much of Sturte grasse
and two good handfulls of Fyebrighte, the like quantity of
Houewort, and three handfulls of read Rose leaves, as much
of White Rose leaves, the like quantity of Woodbine
flowers, and as much of the white flower of the thre leaved
grasse, and putt all these together and distill them. Put
the water into a glasse and keepe it for your use. This
water is also good for the Fyn and Webbe in the Eye, if it
be taken at the first beginning of it and used as followeth.
Take fewer quantityes of the water and putt therein a peece
of Aleme as bigg as a grate Pense, and so drage it out of
a syphon into your Eyes euening and morning. This water
is likewise good for the Rheume in your Eyes.

A Medecine to take out groude fieshe, growinge
within the corner of the Eye.

Take of the hardest of the Henne and mingle it with a little

Saffron and drop a little of it at night when you goe to bedd upon the place grieved and lett not the partye shut his eye to close, for squeezing it out and lett hym in the morning and twice or thrise in the day drop of the water that is first written into the Eye, dropping thirt or fower dropes at a tyme, staying, and closing his eye tasele a little space betwixt every droppe. *℞.*

*An other Medecine for to take away the Pynn and Webb in the eye or a Tey in the eye w^{ch} groweth from the corner of the eye to the blacke and is like a little Gutt. *℞. . . .**

Take of fyne white Sugar as much as a Wallnutt and a peece of Sanguis Draconis as bigg as a Beane and beat them together very fyne; Seaze it through a peece of Layne, and putt a fiele of this powder into your eye, duering morning, and at midd tyme of the daye and slumber a litle after and by Gods helpe it will cure. *℞.*

*A Medecine for a Burne in the Eye cyther by Fyer or Gunpowder. *℞. . . .**

Take halfe an handfull of Asphodelus and washe them cleane, drye them in a clothe and then stampe them and putt thereto thre spoonfulls of thicke and sweete creame, Stamp them together, and then straine them, and droppe of the

Liquor

Liquor thereof into your eye often tymes both by daye and night, and annoynte of the same about your Eye with a Feather. This must be made freshe every daye in the Summer and every two dayes in the Winter. *℞.*

*A Drinke to cleare the Sight. *℞.**

Take an handfull of Rosemary and a grate handfull of Balme: stampe them together, and straine them with a quart of Ale, and drinke thereof in the morning fasting at thre of the clocke in the after none, and at night going to bedd, and you shall fynde ease. This drinke doth consume the vapors, that comming from the Braine, doe harte the Sight. *℞.*

*An other Drinke to cleare the Sight. *℞.**

Take a quart handfull of Pinotnelles three grate spoonfulls of white Lye, otherwaie called Soies, stampe these together, and seaine it with a Linte of Ale: keepe it for your use, and drinke this at two draughtes in the morning and at fower of the clocke in the after none. Use this for one whole weeke makinge newe drinke for every day and at the weekes ende, leave it of for the space of an other weeke, and then if you feele your selfe not well, use it againe for an other weeke, and thus doe as longe as you

shall have neede but use it not two weekes together nor when the signe is in the head. This Drinke will consume the Cataricke in the eye, or any other griffe within the Ball of the Eye: you may knowe the Catarick by this: If it dimmeth the sighte at the beginninge the the eye looking very fayre. The pake of the Eye some after will waxe greater and greater and some of them will rise like a blacke speckle in the blacke of the eye, and there is no water will helpe them nor any thinge else excepte this drinke to helpe.

A Plaster to stay the Humors that feede the Catarick to be applied to the temples when the former Drinke is in takinge.

Take a good quantity of Setevy leaver, and choise them very small, mingle it with the yolke of an egg and a litle honny and put as much wheaten flower to it, as will make it stiffe to spread upon a clothe, then cutt three litle Plasters of Holland or Gorum that is newe and spreade this upon them somewhat thicke and laye upon eche temple one and the thirde in the midst of the browe upon with the lower parte of the browe. And when these Plasters do fall of, lay a newe upon and not before. And use three or four tymes in the day of the conceale of Betayne flower, which is very good for that griffe.

To make Very good Balles to stay & redne

Take 4 ounces of licores scraped and finely seast fine or 6 handfull of y topps of fopp & handfull of sorles soote a good handfull of rosmary flowers stamp all these herbs in a stone mortar strep them with nase a pint of fopp water or faire water then beat the whites of 2 or 3 eggs and when the skime is well boyled up then skime it cleane and so thise clarify it with your whites of eggs then put to it 3 or 4 ounces of reed sugarcanay and when that is maiten and sheemen, straine your licor and after strep in y licors and strep it continually for it will be apt to burne if gent heade be not taken, and when it is so muche boyled as the whole mass will sture with y force from the pynns botome then make it up in rounde balls or what shapen y like y must kepe it nere the fire for it will be apte to growe of a, a very small quantity will stay the tickle in redne.

A Medecine for rednesse in the Eyes.

Take a Queene of she and choise it very fyne the like quantity of grated Manchett and a litle Sootherwilde brused Bayle all these together in faire runninge water drakill it be so thicke that it may be spreade upon a clothe like unto a Plaster and when you goe to bedd applye it to your Eye first winkinge and closing your Eye.

An other Medecine for rednesse in the Eyes.

In Maye take newe Milke, lett it not stande to crosse but put it into your Stillie before it be calde, and when you hau drawn the water sett it in the Sonn 10 or 12 dayes and out to euery pinte of the water as much Camphire as a Walnutt. If there be any teate in the Eyes use it colde otherwise lett it be blasse warme.

A Medecine for one that hath a Strype in the Eye or a Bruse in the Face.

Take the papp of a black softe Eple, the yolke of an egge and halfe a spoonfull of good Sallett oyle or else oyle of Roses and putt to it a spoonfull of redd Rose water, then with a spone stir them and beate them well together. Add thereto so many crummes of Manchet, as will make it thicke to spredde vpon a clothe like Salve then lett the Patient wipe his face and lay the Plaister on the outsyde of the Eyes. And if the Bruse be vpon the Face apply the Plaister to the place brused.

A Medecine for a Lynn and a Wobbe or any such like in the Eye.

Take 10 or 20 Slugges and washe them in good Ale many tymes till they be very cleane and then bruse them with a little Ale in a Mortar with the backe of a Spone till they be almost consumed and then sett it runn through a Strainer and give it to the Patient to drinke 9 morninges fasting. And if it be to a Child a dozen will serue at a tyme. This hath bene approved.

A Medecine to comfort the Sight.

Take the leaues and flowers of Eyebrighte, and make them into fine powder searced, take of this powder as much as will lye vpon a Six pence, in a yare egge or Brothe or drinke. Take it fasting in the morninge. Also the conserve of the flowers and leaues mingled with Fennell Seede or with sweete Marjoram taken last at night or presently vpon meate to cleare the Stomage the quantity of a Nutmegge both comfort the Sight and the Heart likewise dyed with Ale or Beere hath the same effect.

A Medecine to cleanse a sore Eye that is all covered with Pusle like a Jellye.

Take an egg and roste it very hard, then take such a quantity of the yelke thereof as you thinke convenient and beating it with your fingers, putt it into a cleane peece of Lawne that is washed from the Soyle and so laye it to the eye. And if you can open the eye lay it close thereto, change it euery 2 or 3 powres till the Pusle is consumed, that you may the better discern the disease of the Eye.

A Medecine for a sore Eye.

Take Cowe Wart, Rango and straine and mynke the mynke thereof with warmes milke and white Sugar Candy powdered, and so drage it into the Eye. Take also Rorwarte, and if it be needfull to washe it, lett it be well arayed from the water then stamp and straine it, and drage a good droppe thereof 2 or 3 tymes a daye into the Eye. This of Rorwarte is also good for any Beastes or Cattell that haue sore Eyes.

For the Eyes that be fore.

Take daisy rootes, leaves and all, pound them, take the wyne thereof, and runnynge water, and boyle it in the shell of a new layd egge: And breake not the creame of the egge in the botom, and when it is well boyled washe your eyes therewith, & it wil cleere your sighte.

A Drinke to heale a pin & a roth in the eye.

Take a good handfull of balme, & a good spoonfull or two of Lobys otherwise called woodlice that lyeth betwix the tree & the vine, stampe them together and straine them wth a pinte of good ale or beere & drinke thereof morninge & eveninge v. or vi. dayes. this is good for all especially for young children.

A water for the humors that fall into the eyes.

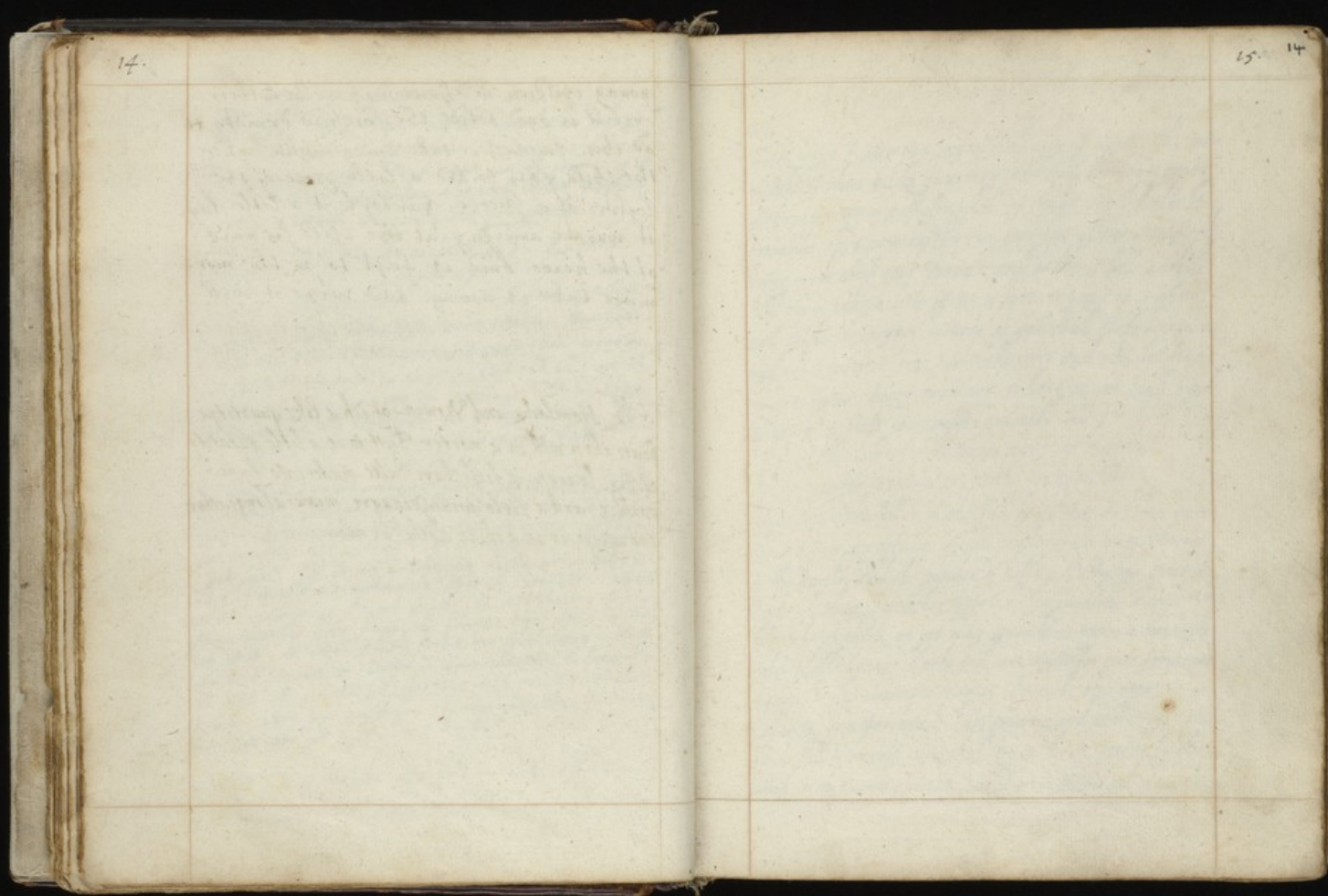
Take red fennil, daisies rootes and leaves, pound them together, straine them wth a spoonfull or two of very cleare water, put it into the shell of a new layd egge not breaking the creame that lieth in the botom of the shell, and set it on a chafing dishe of embers, so that it may boyle moderately, putting therunto as many rosbite coppise as a good beate, & wth the top of a cleare feather take away the scumme that riseth on the top of it, & when it hath boyled one part away take it off, and straine it thurough a fine cloath, & decant it in a viall, & washe y^e eyes therewith twice or thrice a day, when you washe you, by vprighte that the water may fall into y^e eyes.

ad this to that marke. & And to this effect in

young children w^{ch} have such webbs in their eyes it is good beside the foresaid drinke to ad this Emplaster take every nighte when the child goes to bed a little peece of the lightes of a sheepe parboyle it a litle lay it warme and dry at the child his nape of the heade bind it fast to in the morninge take it away and wipe it well.

For the Pinn and well in the Eye to be applied to the contrary west, and to be shifted every 24 hours, and will cure in three dayes.

Take Hemlocke and Veruin of ech a like quantitie beate them well in a mortar. Add to it a litle quantity of Oye Louon, a litle Baye Salte made into fyne powder, and a litle wine Vinagre, mixe altogether and applye it in a thinn clothe as aboue.



*A Gargis or Medecine for the Megreime
in the heade.*

Take Sage Rosemary and of Pellitory of Spaine the rotes
of each of these a like quantity, and boile them in a pinte
of Vinegar upon a Chafingdish of coales, untill halfe be
consumed, then putt therein two good spoonfulls of Mustard
being made with good Vinegar, and so lett it boile a while
and then take a litle of it, as hott as you can suffer.
and holde it in your mouthe as you shall feele occasion
and then spitt it out, and take more and this doe fives
or six tymes every morninge so long as you shall fynde
occasion or feele your selfe greivd.

*A Plaster for the same greife to be applied
after you have taken the Gargis.*

Take six Spoonfulls of the Gall of an Ox or Cowe, putt
thereto two spoonfulls of the powder of the Longe Wormes
of the Earthe, and the powder of halfe a Nutmeg grated.
Boyle all these together upon a Chafingdish of coales un-
till it be so thicke as you may spreade it upon a clothe then
take a double Linnen clothe and cutt it fitt for your foreheade
and as it may cover the temples. Spread this upon it, and
lay it to your foreheade like warme, and lett it lye untill
it do fall of it selfe. you shall knowe the Megreime by this it
lyeth in the Browes, or in the Suddell, or in the one side of your heade.

*A Medicine for a paine in the Throat that
commeth with a burninge Fever. ∞.*

Take an ounce of Camomill, and beat it into powder, mingle it with the white of two new laid Egges. Spread it betwixt two foldes of brisone Paper, and make it fit to cover from the midst of your forehead vnto the crowne of your head. Lye it vpon your head with a kercher and lett it lye so twenty fouer houers and it will helpe if God will. ∞.

An other Medicine for the same griefe ∞.

Take a new laid Egg, and rest it very hard, and aboue it in two. Take out the yolk and fyl the hollow places with the powder of Camomill. Put them betwixt two foldes of an hard kercher, and lay it to the nape of your necke the powder towards your neck: Make it fast and lett it lye all night. Do this as often as you shall haue neede, and God willing you shall fynde ease. ∞.

*To make a Quilt to stay the Throate
of what kind soeuer it be. ∞.*

Take two good handfulls of Sage made very fyne, a smale handfull of bay Salte dried very well and as much of very course Softtatten Brann in like manner dried. Then take Flax, Brode it thyn, couer it ouer with some of your Sage, then couer your Sage with your Salte and Brann mingled together, then make an other Lay of Sage, and Flax.

Flaxe ouer all as you did at first, and so bast it betwixt two foldes of linnen Clothe beinge made fit to couer your head from the moulde vnto the Nape. Lye it well vnder Frankinsense and lay it to your head when you go to bedd and sett it euery day where it may haue the ayre of the fyre and this ye so long as you shall fynde occasion. This will conserue good soult or sixe dayes wettes. It must be, ayrd ouer Frankinsense euery tyme you lay it to your head. ∞.

*The trewe cause wherof many of the paines of the
honde do proceede, how to knowe those paines
and the Remedies for them. ∞.*

One of the principall causes wherof many of the paines of the hande do proceede is the opening of the hande the which doth happen commonly by one of these thre meanes viz. By ouer much moisture beinge about the Braine. By a sodaine iungt or fall: Or by vehement pyding or such like. The best meanes to know when your hande is open is this. Bowe downe the end of your thombe, and if you cannot receaue the space that is betwixt the two ioyntes betwixt your teeth, the upper ioynte beinge towards your upper teethe and the lower ioynte to your lower teethe then your hande is opened: If by the paine you haue and by this experiment you do fynde your hande to be open: then do this. Laine your selfe vpon your elboes with your hande somewhat lower ouer a table, puttinge your face betwixt your handes ∞.

setting your thombe vnder the greatt skull Bone, that is
behinde your eares, your fingers reaching up towards the
moulde of your heade. Gather your face into your handes
leaving somewhat parte and squasing your face and the
temples of your heade together, lett your fingers meete
about your heade and this continue for the space of halfe
an hower at a tyme, bring thus to doe often so long as you
shall fynde occasion: You shall knowe when your heade
is closed by your thombe as is aforesaid. And as you doe
thus to close your heade, annoynte your temples about the
eares and the Noddell of your hoads and so downe to the
nape of your neck with the Syntiment of Lauander or
with the oymntment for the Eulve. (The receiptes of soth
Oymntmentes you shall fynde written in this Booke) And
withall when you vse the aforesaid Syntimentes you must
take a quart of Milke from the Cowe, putt thereto an hand-
full of Balm of Cyther greene or dried and as much of
Boremary: Boyle all these together ouer a softe fyre
and when they do boyle putt thereto a litle of a Nutmeg
grated, and take it of the fyre, and putt altogether into
a close pott, and drinke of it as hott, as you can holding
it in your mouth that the ayre may ascend into your
heade: you must drinke a quart of it euery daye. But

if you

if you cannot gott of these oymntmentes take the milke
alone being used as is aforesaid, and holde your heade
as before is prescribed, and God willing, it will helpe.

A Medecine for those that cannot sleepe.

Take a spoonfull of the iuyce of Howersick as much of
womans milke, the like quantity of redd Rose water a litle
good wine Vineger, and a litle of the Sye or Syntiment
of redd Roses: warme all these together upon a Chafin
dish of coales. Then cutt three peeces of a redd Rose
cake, and lay them in the Lyguor, laying the upper side
of the cake downewards in the dish, and when they
be warme laye two of them to your temples and the thirde
in the midst of your foreheade. Treat with the lower
part of your Browes and so ynde them on and they
will procure Sleepe if God please.

An other Medecine to procure Sleepe.

Take of white Lettice Seede one ounce, and beat it in a
mortar, with a quantity of good white Sugar, untill it
do come to a moiste Conserue, and if you can get it putt
thereto halfe a spoonfull of Diacordium then temper
these together and keepe them so for your vse And when
you do take of it, take a good quantity at a tyme and a
pretty while after, drinke a draughte of Possett Ale, this
doe dispose your selfe to rest, and you shall sleepe.

A thirde Medecine to procure Sleep.

Take of white Poppy Seede one spanefull, beat it to powder then putt thereto a little Robett the made with Violetttes Strawberry Leauces, and Conquestoyle, drinck thereof warme and it will procure you to sleepe.

A Medecine for the paine in the Steele that cometh of colde humors.

Take of Camomile, Basonary, and Sage of eche a like quantity, dry them well, then putt them with the foldees of an handkercher, and lay it so, as it may come rounde about your heade then binde it fast, and lett it lye a day and a night, and you shall fynde ease. Let those that are troubled with colde in there heades take of the Wyntement of Lauander and annoynte therewith there temples about there eares the nape of there neckes and the Throddell or any other place of there heade, where colde is felte.

A Medecine to cleanse the Braine to helpe those that haue a corrupt ayre at there Noses and to cleanse the Lungs of such grosse humors, as are distilled downe from the purified Steele.

Take a good quantity of Rosemary Leauces and chewe them lightly in your mouth that the ayre may ascend into your heade and as you do thus holde downe your heade and guide the humors out of your mouth, as they do fall. Do this in the

morninge.

morninge fasting and two howers before you goe to bedd Supper for the space of halfe an hower at a tyme, chawging the leauces as you shall see occasion, and at euery tyme presently after you haue taken this, take the quantity of two shallottes of this receipte followinge. Take a good quantity of Pennyroyall and shred it very small, then mingle it with the best hard romay and steate them together untill they be like a Conserue, then keepe it for your use, and take of it as is aforesaid. For this as you shall see occasion. And when you haue made an ende with these, then you must haue tines to putt ypp into your Nose to open the conductes and to drawe downe the corrupte matter that offendeth. Make your tines of fyne linnen clothe, and smale at the upper ende. Wett these tines in the iuyce of Primetose leauces and a little Clarified Butter to make them to slippe. Putt these ypp into your Nose, and lett them stave there a pretty while: then take them out and wett them againe in the iuyce only, and putt them in as before, this doe for the space of halfe an hower at a tyme, Use this for a good space and it will helpe you.

A Medecine good for those that are troubled with coynge in there Heades.

Take a piece of shayre Leauen Dough as bigg as an Apple and halfe an ounce of Comming Seede fynde water, worke it ypp in the dough, and make it in a little loafe then bake it upon the hearth, and when it is well baked open the Loaf,

and moisten the crumme a litle eyther with Malbreye or Aquavive, then take two pretty peeces of the crumme, and putt them betwixt the foldes of a linnen clothe and so fasten them somewhat warme to your eares, and lett them lye there for the space of twelve houers and then lay newe. This doe five or six tymes and keepe your eares and your heade very warme both at the tyme, and after, and it will helpe.

An other Medecine for the same greife to be used prestently after you have don with the former.

Take a spoonfull of Neatesfoote Oyle and as much of Malmesbury or of white wine. Putt these into a Sawser and lett them boile upon the coales, then putt thereto the powder of halfe a Nutmegg and lett it boile untill it be somewhat thicke. Then take blacke Roale and wet it in the Lyquor and drop it into your eare, luke warme and then stopp the rowell lightly into your eare, and lye upon the contrary side halfe an hower after, that the Lyquor may seene into your head, this do evening and morning. Lett the rowell lye bounde to your eare from one dressinge to an other, and keepe your eare very warme.

A Medecine for the falling of the Quaker.

Take a peece of fyne linnen clothe cutt it rounde as bigg as the moulde of the heade, lay fyne flaxe all over it, not

very thicke, then take Nigella Romana, Nutmegges, and Commin: Beate them all together to powder, and laye of that powder all over the flaxe, then add an other laye of flaxe as before. Then take bay Salte and drye it as drye as you can, and beate it into smale powder, and lay it all over the flaxe, cutt a rounde peece of clothe as before and quite all these together that the powder runn not abroad, geuing a fortiall marke to that side the Salte is on. Lave this quite to the moulde of the heade very hott, the Salte syde uppermost from the heade and when it waxeth moist upon the heade (as it will) drye the same on a dishe upon a chafingdish of coales. applying the same as often as you have cause.

A Gargle good for the Throate.

Take halfe a spoonfull of Mustard Seede of large Tyme of Selytore of Spaine and Strawacher of eche two penny weighte and one spoonfull of Tonnys with 3 spoonfulls of Vinegar. Boile them in a pint of water till halfe be consumed then straine it and take for 2. or 3. morninges halfe a spoonfull at once somewhat warme into your mouth, but lett it not goe downe. This will make you to avoid the Throate exceedingly.

A Medecine for paine in the heade.

Take the hearbe Rayoll or Ell worthe otherwise called by the name of grounde Suge, laye it to the crowne of the heade and towards the necke, and it will helpe the paine of the heade.

A Comfortable Medecine for paine in the Head.

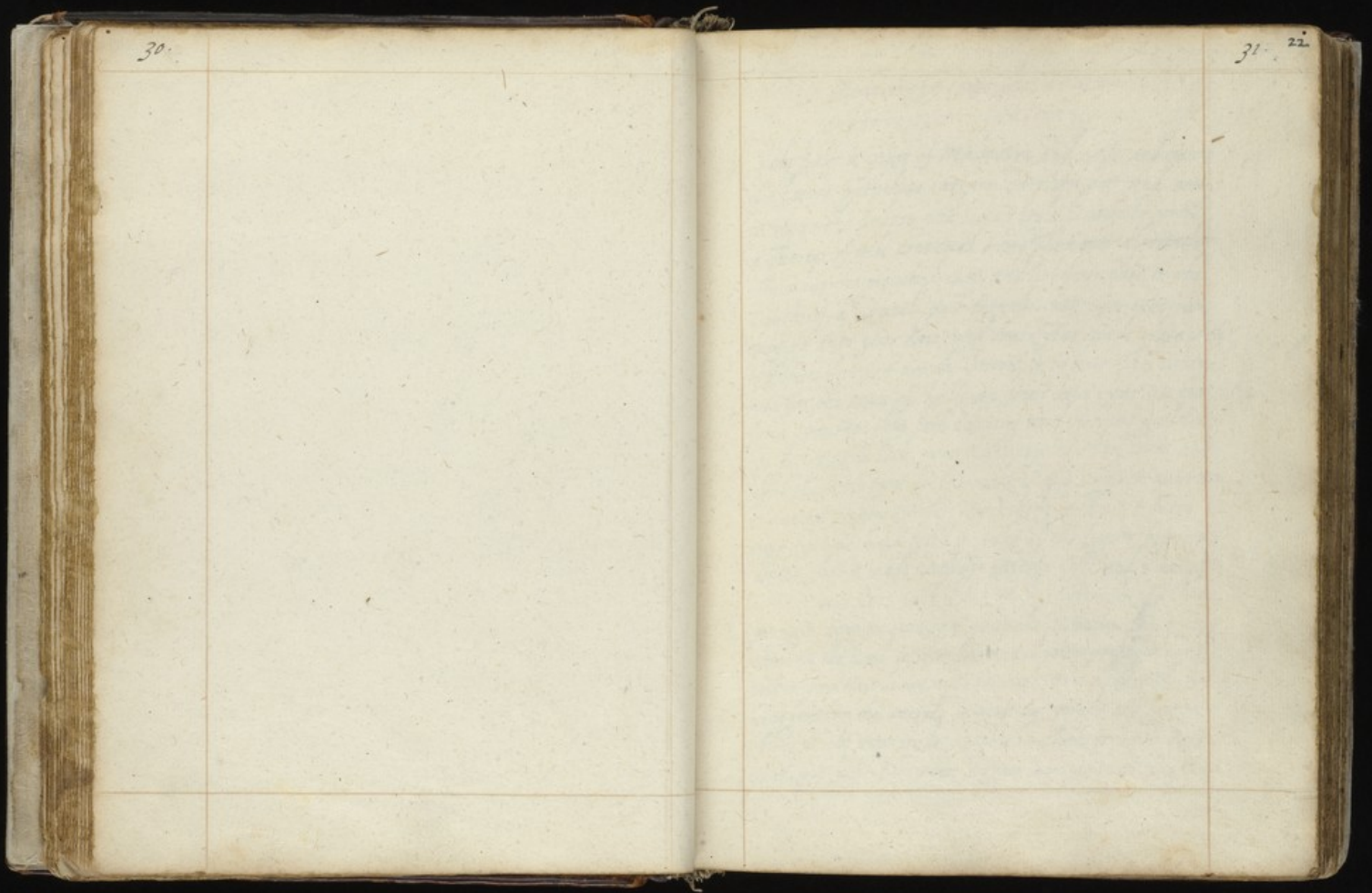
Make a little fyne smale roule of fyne Lawne and wett it in good Rose water, dip the top of it in the powder of Nutmegg finely searced or beaten, and putt it in bothe your Nostrilles but not to hye, and it will geue ease.

For the falling of the Voile.

Take of the powder of the roote of Felitory of Spaine finely beaten and searced, and of the powder of Ginger and rub the place therewith, and it will cause it to goe off.

28

29. 21



A Medecine for those that are deafe
and to recover perfect hearinge.

Take halfe a pinte of Malmeſye and halfe and ounce
of Cloues, putt these into an earthen pott, and sett
it vpon the Embers and lett it boyle leisurely untill
a quarter of it be consumed away. Then putt altogether
into a narrow mouthed cupp, and lay your eare to the
mouth of a Tunnell putt into the cupp, that the steame
may goe into your eare, and couer your head close with
a Sheet but lett not the Steame be too hott. This conty-
nue for the space of halfe an hower at a tyme. Use this
for a seauentnighte both euening and morning, and eue-
ry day putt a little more Malmeſye to the Cloues, and
after the first tyme do but make it of a sufficient quantity
to cast a steame fitt for your taking, and after euery
tyme that you haue used it, take of the Lyquor before sett
downe that is made with Yeatesfage Oyle and drop of
it into your eare with blacke wolle Laying the wolle vpon
your eare in such sort as in the Medecine before for
goinge in the head is sett downe, and when you haue layd
this to your eare haue a Gailte made with blacke wolle, ha-
uing felt on the outsyde to keepe out cooles and Lynnen
clothe on the inner syde. Kept this clothe to your eare
untill you haue eare waxe in your eare, and lett those that

will preserve their hearinge that speciall care that they
prik not their eares.

*A Medecine to drawe out an Impostume
that is bredd in the Ear.*

Take a test of righte Leutned Breade that is charge of the
leaven, lett it be somewhat thick, taste it before the fyre,
somewhat browne on both the sydes then cleave it in the
middlest and take the thicker syde and wett the inner syde
of it with Vineger and lay it to your eare as hott as you
can, and so lett it lye twelue howers and in twice or thryce
dressing it will drawe out the bage, and when it is come out
if it do not breake of it selfe, lence it, and when it is
broken make a tent of lync, and dresse it with the ointment
of St. Johns warte and put it into your eare Then make a
Plaster of the same ointment and lay it yppon your eare.
Dresse it thus once in 24. howers untill it be well. If you
have none of this ointment you may take any other soft
Salve, and dresse it as with the other, but keepe your eare
warre and be carefull that you take not colde after it.

*A Medecine to breake an Earewigge
out of the Ear.*

Take a sweete Apple and roste it in the fyre untill it bee
halfe rosted, then take of the softest of it, and grate it

quy

very thicke yppon a linnen clothe, and lay it to your face as
hott as you can suffer it, and lye yppon the same syde, and
when you do feele it slip, you must lye very still untill it be
come to the hole, and then you must very softlye pluck it
away lest the Earewigge retorne into your heade againe.
And if you thinke there be any more laye a newe one to your
eare.

A Medecine for the singinge in the eares.

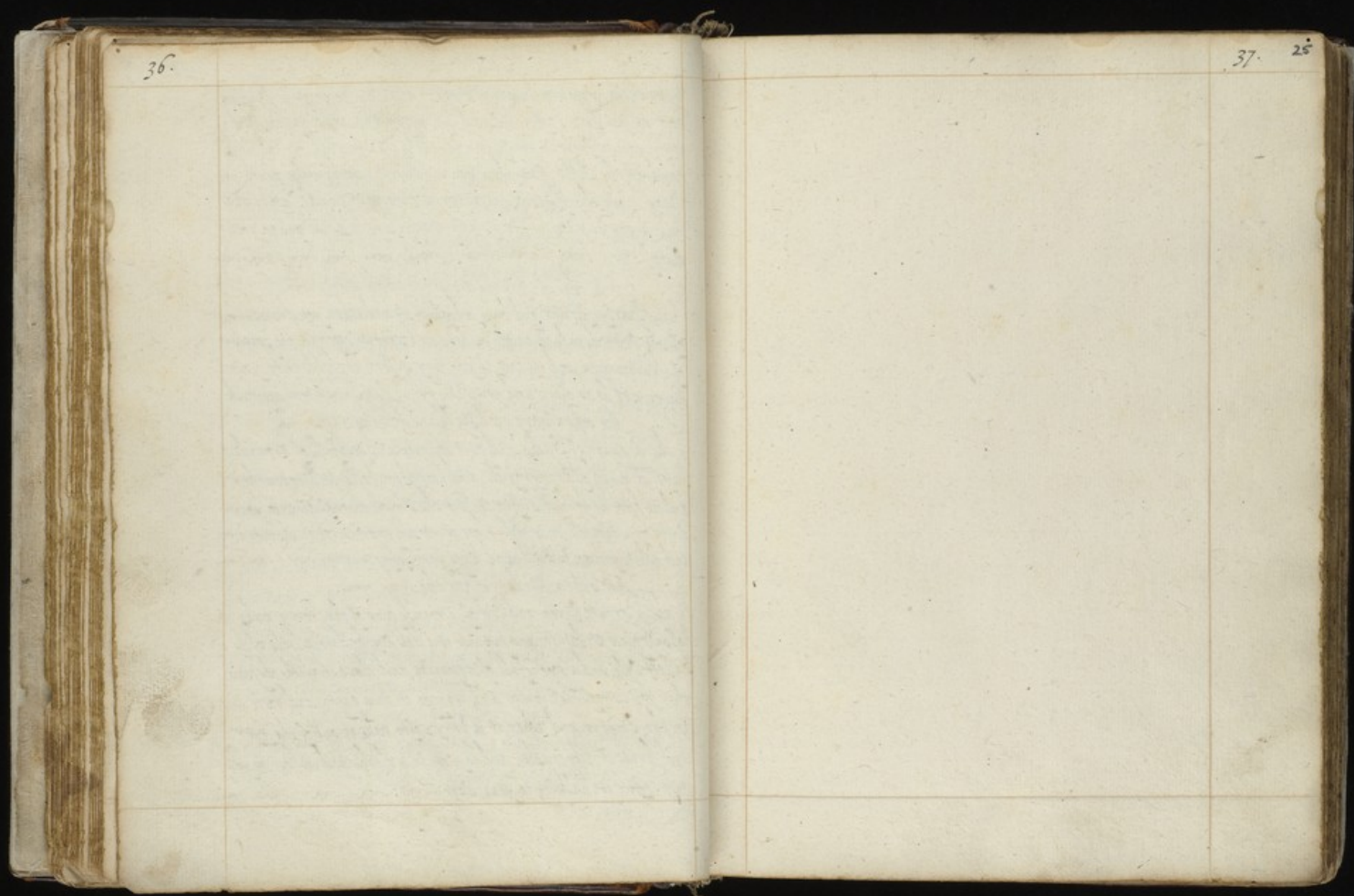
Take Barley flower and bake it in the fyre and when you have it out
of the fyre divide it in the middle and strow yppon it the powder
of Nutmegges, and as hott as you may suffer it, holde it to your
Eares, and do so often and you shall have ease. It hath been approved.

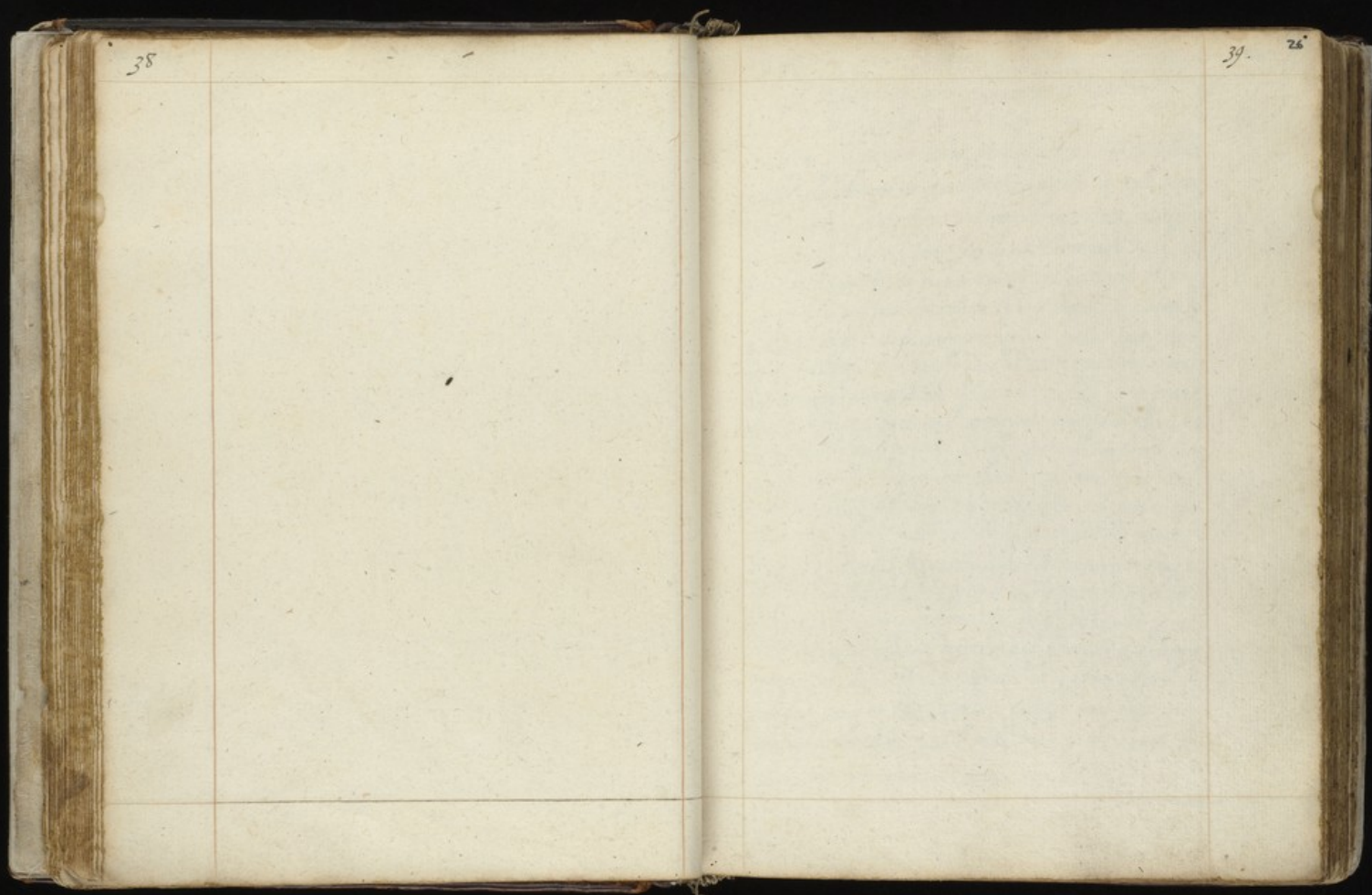
An other very good Medecine for the same.

Take a quart of Sacke, and putt thereto an handfull of graine
of Iwee as much of Pennyroyall, and lett them boile well together
and as hott as you can suffer it lett the steame thereof goe into your
eares by a tunnell that will close cover the rest. Use it in the morning
and when you go to Bedd, and keepe your selfe warme.

An other Medecine for the same.

Take a graine Onyon and cutt of a rounde peece of the crowne make an
hollowe place within it, and put into it a litle Myrrhore, a litle alde
Sallett Oyle and a goodfull of Squawite, and close it with the peece
that you cutt of the crowne and wrapp it in a paper and roste it
in the Embers and when it is very softe take it out of the fyre
and bruse it altogether and laye it in a clothe and as hott as you
may suffer it, holde it to your eare.





A Medecine to cure a face that is Redd,
and full of Pimples.

Take two penny worthes of quicksilver, putt it in a little glasse add thereto so much fasting Spite as will serve to kill it, then shake them well together, and the quicksilver when it is killed will take like duste. Then take such a Stone as Egyptians do grinde their colours upon, being cleane washed, and take of the Oyle of Bayes the quantity of a good Loile. Grinde your quicksilver and it together upon the Stone, and temper it still with somewhat water, and so grinde it untill the Oyntment do take very graye then putt it in a Boxe, and annoynte your face therewith euery euening and morning for the space of 14. dayes keeping your selfe close in your chamber all that tyme, and using the drinke following, one weeke before you applye the Oyntment, all the tyme you do apply it, and one weeke after viz. Take a quantity of new Beere and to euery ten. gallon take halfe a peauce of Madder, spirr these well together, and putt them in a vessel and when it is stale drinke thereof both morning and euening and diuers tymes in the daye. These being used as is aforesaid will by Gods helpe cleare it. But for a Scurrenighte your face will looke worse then before, untill such tyme as the humor be killed, that is betwixte the fleshe and the skinn.

*A Medecine for those that haue a flushing in
their faces and to cleanse their faces of sores
or such like things. ∞. ∞.*

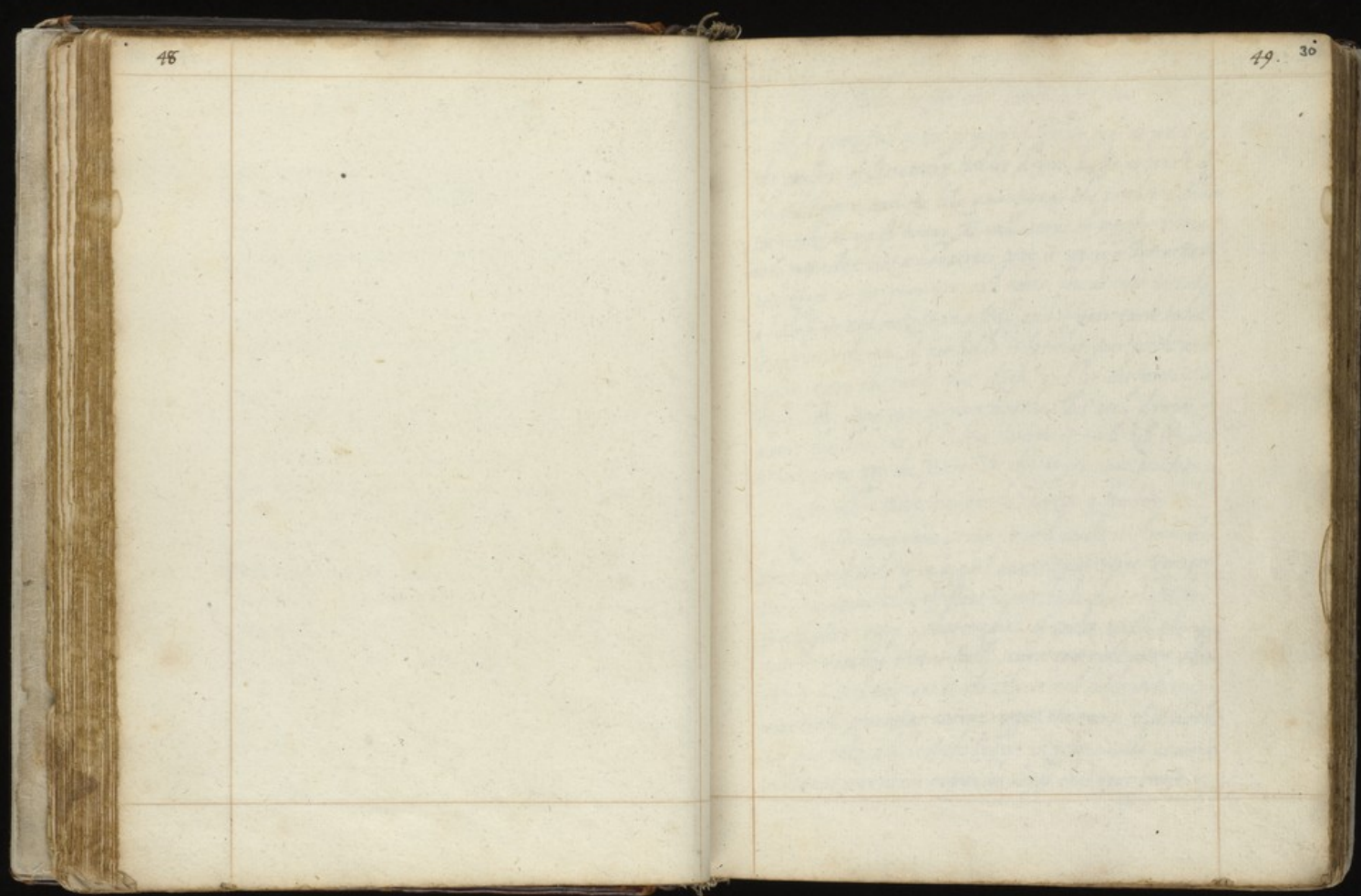
Take a greate handfull of Treche flowers, of wilde Dasye
races and of the whitest of wilde Tansye of ech of these the
like quantitey. Putt all these into a Trower Bason and putt there
to a quart of new milke from the Cow, then sett it within
your Still, and when you haue distilled it, putt the water thereof
into a glasse and keepe it for your vse, it will keepe good
all the yere. And when you haue occasion to vse it, take 4.
or 5. spoonefulls thereof, and putt thereto of the clearest Allome
as much as a greate Beane, and wettt therein a clothe, then
wettt the place and lay the wettt clothe vpon it when you
goe to bedd, and lett it lye on it all night, and in the morning
take it of, washe all the face with the same water without
Allome, and dry it with a clothe. Doe this as occasion shall
requier and it will helpe. But whattall the Patient must
drinke a greate draughte of this water following, both in the
morning fasting, and at 4. of the clock in the afternone viz
Take three Pyntes of fayre Springe water or of running wa-
ter and when it doth sett putt thereto a greate criste of white
bryade and when it hath boyled a good while putt thereto as
much Sugar as will make it pleasant. Then take it of, and

putt

putt it in an earthen pott, couer it close, and vse it as is
aforesaid. This is good if it proceede of heate in the Liver or
Lunges. But if it proceede of colde in the Stomake which doth
commonly come with ouermuch abstinence, so as when some
meate commeth to the Stomake it strygeth and causeth a
flushing in the face. Then lett the party vse after their meate
to take continually a Sopp of a toste steeped in any kinde
of wine, or if he haue no wine, then in Ale, and when it is
steeped strowe vpon it the powder of Ginger Cynamome
and Sugar, and so take thereof presently after your meate
and it will helpe if it be taken at the first before it be
gone to farr. ∞. ∞. ∞. ∞. ∞. ∞.

A Medecine for the Morfewe. ∞

Take Funytarye and make there with a Tolett and drinke of
the possetale in the morninge before you arise and sweate two
howers after. Then take the powder of Sauey and seeth it in Ale
with Anysseedes and Sugar and drinke thereof in the same
morninge. And then take a newe laide egge and lay it in white
wine Vineger for 24. howers, after w^{ch} drinke the egge with
a pin and take that w^{ch} commeth out, and annoynte the
Morfewe and it will goe awaye. ∞. ∞. ∞. ∞. ∞.



A Medecine for the Teethe ache.

Take a spoonefull of the powder of Gallies and as much of the powder of Rosemary budde dried, halfe as much of brused Copper, and the like quantity of the powder of Illame then take as much honny, as will serve to temper those well together like a Conserve, putt it vpp in a Lott or Boxe and keepe it for your vse, and when you do vse it, take a little of it, and make it in a Ball, and if your teethe be halow, put it therein, if not holde it betwixt your teethe and rubbe cypon the teethe that ake, and let the water (as it falleth) runn out of your mouth. This will drawe downe the Shewme if it be a Worme it will kill it, and it will burne vpp the Mory. Vse this as you haue occasion.

An other Medecine for the Teethe ache.

Take an Herbane rote, scrape it and washe it cleane, then slice it, and boyle it in a good quantity of wine Vineger and three spoonefulls of Rose water, boile these together in a Stillie vppon a chafin dish of coales vntill the Vineger be consumed that it will scarce couer the rotes then take it off, and take one of the Slices and holde it betwixt your teeth somewhat adorne cypon the teethe that dothe ake and take a little of the Lyguer in your mouth to arme and leane your heade cypon the Syde that your gutte is,

51.
and after that you haue holden it in your mouthe about halfe
an hower, hauing changed it twice or thrice in that tyme
putt it out and do this as you shall foole occasion and you
shall fynde ease. Probatur est.

A Medecine to shewer the teethe, to make them cleane
and strong, and to preserue them from perishinge
bynd used two or three tymes a weeke.

Take of Currall and of Amber finely beaten of eche a like
quantity. Blend these with as much Honny as will serue to
make it like a Conserue. Temper these well together then putt
them in a glasse and keepe it for your vse and when you
do vse it take a little of it vpon a coorse clothe and rubb
your teethe therewith. As much as a Barbe come will serue
for all your teethe.

A Medecine for those that haue lost their Speeche
either by Sickenesse feare or otherwise.

Take a Lynxese roole. Scrape it cleane then take a slyce of
the inner part of it, of a good thickness and putt it vnder the
Patients tongue. Then applye the Noodel of his hande the
Nape of his necke and about his eares and iawes with the
Oyntment for the Palsey (which you shall fynde writen in
this Booke) chafe it well and lapp a clothe about it beinge
but warmed at the fyre and so lapp it vpp close with
sufficient clothes to keepe it warme. Dresse hym thus once

52. 32.
twelue howers, and continue it as you shall see occasion: to
much heate of the fyre is hurtfull, to those that haue the Palsey
but comptent warmth is good.

A Medecine for a Canker in the mouthe.

Take a pinte of white wine and as much of fayre water
then take of the little syllypes of Rosemary of Stearnegrass,
one more called Lem and of Sage of eche of these halfe an
handfull, and of Rowdynde steeves and Lancyn leaues of eche
of these an handfull, and when your liquor doth boyle then putt
in all these pearces cleane washed and so lett them boyle softly
vntill the leaues beginn to take yelowe. Then putt thereto so
much Aleme as will make it to take yelowe and to taste
very sweete then skum it cleane, and so take it of and
putt it altogether into a pott and vse it as followeth.

Take a Sauerfull of this water with some of the leaues of
Sage Rowdynde and Lancyn, and when it is warme take
a cleane clothe, and lapp it about your forefinger, then wett it
in the liquor and rubb therewith your mouthe and gummes and
vnder your tongue and then spitt it out, and lay of the leaues
about the gummes and vnder the tongue lett yee them lye
there a litle while then spitt them out you must dresse it
thus in the morning fasting, about foure of the clocke in the
after none and againe when you goe to Bedd. If the disease
be in the throte lapp your clothe about the end of a Platt Sticke
and lett it hange as a Sacke ouer the end of the Sticke, then

fasten it with a threde and wett it in the liquor and so washe your throte therewith and after washe your mouth with the liquor also Doe this as long as you shall finde occasion.

A Medecine for the Rheume in the teethe or Gummies taught by M^r Maynerde .co.

Take two or three Quinces as they come from the tree and boyle them in fayre water of a running Ströme till the water be every strange of the Quinces. If you can gett no such Quinces others will serve that have been kept to bake then take out your Quinces and putt into the liquor one handfull of Singes foyle with an handfull of Spice Mynte and lett them boyle together till the Heartes be tender then take the water from the heartes and putt it into a glasse and keep it for your use it will last all the yere and alwayes when your paine increaseth take a little of it into a Sponser and heate it upon a few coales then washe your Gummies and gargle it and in doing it two or three tymes you shall fynde it will care you.

A very good Medecine for the twitcheache.

Take of Rose and Sage of eche 3 or 4 crapes one roote of Honibane if not the roote then take halfe a dramme of the Seedes Ellitory of Spaine Staveackes of eche one grate of Camphora one scruple. Alani halfe an ounce Hony one handfull Vineger one Pinte Rosewater 12. spoonfulls Boyle all these together till

till one part be consumed then putt it into a glasse and with 3. spoonfulls of this warmed washe your teethe Every morning.

For a Canker in the mouth or Throat

Take to halfe a pinte of wine Vineger a gretty handfull of the greene Bark of Elder cleane scraped Boile it well till the springh of the Elder be taken away Then take out the Barke cleane and put thereto 3 or 4. spoonfulls of Hony and a good race of Ginger made into fyne powder Boile it a little and therewithall with a little cloute fastened to thend of a stick rubb the Sore twice or thrise a day.

For a sore mouth happening to children when they breede Teethe

Take a gretty quantity of Toadeflaxe otherwise called Staggerwort: Bruise the greene thereof very well in your hand, and lay a good quantity of the same under the chyn and Jawes of the child fasten it with a clothe and chaunge it once in 12. or 24. howers as you fynde occasion.

[Faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side]

A Medicine for a sore Throate.

Take halfe an handfull of Cullenhynde leaues and the like quantity of Cinquefoyle: Boyle these in a pinte of newe milke and drinke thereof diuers tymes in the day as hott as you can. Use this as you shall haue neede and it will helpe you or else take a Lentenare and put it in your drink and drinke thereof at your meales and at other tymes and this will helpe you also.

An other Medicine for the same.

Take the Conseques of Blackberries that do growe vpon Brambles and take a good quantity thereof, in the morning at noone, and at night and it will helpe you: The receipte of this Conserue you shall fynde hereafter in this Booke.

A Medicine for the Quinsey or Swellinge of the Kernels in the throate.

Take a redde Cock of an yere old or more, cutt off the legges and layt hym in the Beke, and so lay hym about the sore part of your necke the guttes and all so warme as you can, and lett it lye there for the space of 12. houres and it will abswage your Kernels.

An other Medicine for the same greife.

Take Camphire an oyntment as you shall fynde hereafter in this Booke and annoynte the place diuers tymes in the day therewith, and in tyme it will abswage the swellinge of it or any other swelling in the necke, if it be taken before it be growen to putrefaction.

A Gargle for a Sore Throat.

Take a quart of Springe water lett it boile a litle on the fyre then take of Colendinde of Cyngusfoyle of Plantyn and of Honny-seale leaues of chee an handfull fine Figges cutt in peeces halfe an ounce of Quince Seedes, and if it be cold add thereto a litle Sage or else not. When it is halfe boyled putt to it as much clarified Honny as will somewhat alter the colour of it and when it hath boyled a litle together take it vpp and straine it and use it dueninge and morninge beyng gargled somewhat hott continue it as you shall see cause. Also Rye and white Salte mingled together and dryed vpon a very hott fyreshould and so made into a powder is good for the same disease.

A good Medecine for the Kings Eyes so that it be taken at the beginninge. And it is good for any other swelling in the throat or in any other part of the body.

Take a pretty quantitie of the slices of course brasse either of wheate or Rye that is stronge of the leaues, and an handfull of arica root Rye leaues Boile them in a quart of Beere and when it groweth somewhat thicke putt thereto 4 or 5 spoonfulls of English honny, and with a flatch applye it warme to the place, greene, after 12 houers shifte it and applye freshe and it will helpe.

A Gargle approved good for a sore Throat.

Take an handfull of Grape, 3 or 4 Figges some Bayons of the Sonn stone, a pretty quantitie of Lycorolso cloane scraped as much of Annyselees: Boyle all together, and when the strength of the hearbe is well out put thereto a good

spoonfull

spoonfull of Honny, and let it boile softly till the Shum aryle, then clarify it, and therewithall some thing warme gargle often in the day as you fynde occasion.

A Medecine to ryse a sore Briske or any other
Impostumation in the Necke or elsewhere.

Take a laggfull of Mallowe leaues and putt them into a Kettle full of fayre water: when it doth boyle vpon the fyre lett it so continue vntill the leaues be very softe and slippery like Sape: then take them vpy and lett the water runn from them, putt them into a greate wooden dishe, and putt the botome of an other lesser dishe vpon them and so wringe out all the water and the slime, then stamp them, and putt thereto two spoonefulls of Hogges grease, or the like quantity of good Beates fat: Oyle and stirr them well together, then take a pinte of good Crame and boile it and putt thereto the yokes of three egges and three or fouer spoonefulls of fyne grated Marshmall and lett them boile vntill it be very thicke, and that there be like an Oyle vpon the top of it, then take the rashes of two Lillyes and rest them in a soett paper, and when they be rested stamp them to powder: Then putt all these together and stirr them well and mixe them together, putt them in a Vysell and keepe them for your vse and when you will vse it, you must spreade it somewhat thicke vpon a clothe and lay it to the sore being but warme, and lett it lye there for the space of 24 howers: Dresse it thus vntill you see it looke red and that it be softe: Then take a shell Snayle or two and stamp them very small and spreadd them somewhat thicke vpon a clothe

and lay them vpon the redd place onlye Then laye the
Pulsetse ouer it and soo lett it lye twenty fouer howrs and
in twice drebinge it will breake it. ∞.

*How to drese a sore Breeste when it is broken
with the Pulsetse aforesaid.*

Take the herbe called Cardus Benedictus and stamp 9 or 10
leaves of it and straine it with halfe a pinte of Ale and lett
the party drinke thus much euery morning Then you must haue
a powder made with the same herbe to drese the sore withall
to eate out the deade fleshe Then take the Salve made with the
oyntment of St Johns wortte (houseslyer written in this
Booke) drese your tenet therewith, and putt them into the sore
and make a plaister of the same Salve, and couer the sore
therewith Then lay your Pulsetse ouer all and thus drese
it for 4. or 5. dayes after it is broken, and then you may
leau the Pulsetse, and vse all the rest untill it be halfe
whole, and then leau the drinke and powder and vse the
Salve only in manner as is aforesaid And if the Impetume
be vpon any other place, when it is broken you may tent
it and drese it with any other good Salve without the
powder or drinke, but drese it with the Pulsetse as the
Breaste for 4. or 5. dayes, and then with the Salve only
untill it be well roth Garroillinge wilbe in conuenient tyme

It.

*An assured good Medecine to cure a Breeste of an old
Cure and to helpe the Lupture or Embrasse of the Belly.*

Take an handfull of Comfreye as much of yarrowe the like *fr. woude*
quantity of Bugell of the wode and as much of Sennikell. ∞
Washe these cleane and wringe the water cleane from them
with a clothe, then chop them, and putt them in a morter
with an handfull of the longe wormes of the earth the earthe
being cleane striped from them. Stamp all these together
very smale untill the wormes be consumed, then straine it
with a quart of Ale, and drinke the rest in the morning and
diuers tymes in the day and at night and drese the Sore
with any of the Salues written after in this Booke The
taking of this drinke doth greatly further the curing of any
cancer or Sore, and will helpe the Lupture (that is when
the Ryme of the Belly is broken) if it be taken within a yere
after it be don It must be taken in this sorte lett the party
lye vpon his Back in his bedd with his feete as high as his
heade, the Bowells being gotten in, and lett him vse to drinke
of this diuers tymes in the daye and lett hym lye thus with
as little mouinge as he can. 10. or 12. dayes annoynting the
place often with the Oyle of wormes of the earth, the wch
you shall fynde hereafter in this Booke. And after the 12.
dayes ended, lett the party vse this drinke and the Oyntment

for a moneth and lett hym weare a trusse for two moneths and lett hym take heede that he straine not hym selfe.

A Medecine to drye up a womans milke troublinge hir in Childbedd or to take away a Wonn from any place.

Make thinn Boales of Lorde fitt to cover the Brest or Wonn and when you do lay it to the Brest warme it a litle and so whelme it vpon the Breste and make it fast that it remoue not and lett it lye as you finde occasion. And when you do dresse a Wonn whelme it vpon colde boyne fitt to cover the Wonn and no more, and make fouer hailes in the syde of the Boale and putt stringes to it the better to fasten it to the place and soe lett it lye without mouing vntill the wonn be consumed, and by that tyme the leade it selfe will almost consume. *Imbutum Est.*

A Medecine to preserue a Breste that is sore from breaking and to assuage any Swelling or anguish whether it come of Bruise or otherwise.

if it be taken in tyme.

Take the Oyntment called Zempilion and anoynte the place therewith: take of Boren, waxe, and Deares Sewitt of ech of these a like quantite, and one Spangfull of the Oyle of Lynseed Boyle these together, then take a peece of new Lakeram as bigg as will couer the place, and dip it in the Lyquor and laye it vpon the place somewhat warme, dresse it thus three tymes in the

in the day and it will gys wage it. But if it come of a Bruise then take the Searedoche only that is first written amongst the Salues and spreade it vpon the fleshesyde of tawed Shooes leather, and apply it to the place till it fall of it selfe.

A Medecine to breake any Impostumation in such Places where a Luteley cannot be laid as in the Face or such like.

Take a Iowes eare and laye it in water for the space of an hower, then take it out and make it fitt for the Soore and applye it thereto, laying your hand vpon it vntill it doe cleave to the Soore, then lett it lye vntill it fall of it selfe, the which will not be before it do bring out the coore, and then you may dresse it with Salue at your discretion.

A Medecine for a Soore Breste.

Take Mallows and choppe them smale and seeth them in runninge water till they be tender and the water consumed so that the leaues be not burned and putt thereto a good quantite of Deares Sewitt or Sheepes sewitt and a pottle of good Ale drugges and a quart of white wine and the crummes of white Leuened Breade made of wheate, and seeth all this together till it be thicke, and then spreade it vpon a Linnen clothe and laye it vpon the Breste no hotter then the Patient can well suffer it, and dresse it every daye twice.

[Faint, illegible handwriting in a single column, possibly a list or account.]

69.

70. 41

A Medecine for the coughs of the Lungs, and
will help those that have had it a long tyme

Take the Herbe called Foolefoote, drye it and make it into
powder, then take a Chafingdish of coales and putt of this
powder vpon the coales, then take a Furnall and cover the
coales therewith and holde your mouth to the smale ende
or pye thereof, and take the steame in at your mouth no
hotter then you can well endure it. Doe this in the morninge
and at night first and last for 3 or 4 dayes and if your
Cough do come of an hott Rheume, it will drye vnto the
Rheume and heale you.

A Elixett Ale for the Coughs that cometh
of an hott Rheume . . .

Make a quart of cleare Elixett Ale then take of Sennedle and
Foolefoote of eche an handfull, putt them into your Elixett Ale
with a stick of Licorise cleane scraped and brused, boyle all
these together untill halfe a pinte be consumed, then putt it
in a cleane pott, and drinke thereof warmed in the morning,
fasting in the after noone and at night when you goe to bedd
but drinke it sparingly, and a good quantity at a tyme and
thus continue it as you shall fynde cause.

A Medecine for an hott Rheume . . .

Take a quart of fayre water and boyle it with a good peece
of white breade untill one halfe pinte be consumed then putt

thereto so much Sugar as will make it sweett, putt it up
in a pott and couer it close and drinke thereof diuers tymes
in the daye But before you do drinke thereof first putt up
the Vuola of your mouth with your thumb then drinke
it leasurly and a good draughte at a tyme Then take the
Quilte for the Decoction, that is written before in this Booke
made of Sage Bay Salte Brann and Flaxe and lay it to
your throat in such sorte as is there expressed.

*A Measurie and Quilte for those that haue a drye
and weak Cough, the soth cometh of the drynesse
of the Lungs or of a salte Rheuma the which is
most incident to those that be Aged.*

Take a peece of Lynnen clothe of the compasse of your Brist
and cutt it so, as it may be fastened behind your necke then
take black wolle and tye it lighte and best it lightlye vpon the
clothe the compasse of your Briste that it may come close vpp to
your throat and Cancell Bones, then moisten it with the
Oyle of sweete Almonds and lay it to your Briste and renewe
the moistninge once or twice a weeke as you shall see cause.
And without take of the Syrupt of Licorise or of the Syrupt of
Scabious, the soth you shall fynde written amongst the Syruptes
you must take it in this sorte. Lye it out of a sawser with
a Licorise Stick boyng ragged at the ende and so sucke it
from the stick and swallowe it downe Leasurly Doe this

diuers

diuers tymes in the day and continue it as you shall see cause
All Syruptes for the Lungs must be taken in this sorte.

It Consides for the same grise.

Take a quarter of a pounce of Almonds and lay them to blanch
in colde water two dayes and two nightes, then blanch them
and wipe them cleane with a clothe then take an ounce of the
kernelles of Pyngaples and pick them very cleane Beate the
Almonds and them together in a morter Then take of redd
Rose water of Rose water and of Horshewnde water of each
of these a like quantity, to the quantity of a good pinte in
the whole. Temper your Almonds and kernelles therewith
as you do beate them and so beate them very small then straine
it, and sett it vpon the fyre in a skillett and when it dothe
settle, putt thereto a Sawser full of redd Rose water to quash
it with, then take it of the fyre and so sett it stande a while
then take a course Holland clothe and wett it, and after wring
the water cleane out of it. Then poure your Liquor thereon
and holde it or hange it vpp vpon a pinne that the wheye
may dripe from it, and when it hath don dropping, take
out the stuffe and putt it vpon a dishe and putt thereto
halfe a pounce of Sugar finely beaten, sett them vpon a
draughtish of cardus, stirr them well together and so lett
them boyle halfe an hower, then take it of, and when it is
colde putt it in a glasse or a Gally pott and keepe it for your
use, and when you do use it, take thereof first and laste

and at other tymes of the day at your discretion and you shall fynde ease.

A Medecine for the bleeding of the Lungen.

Take of the Powder of Curraill one spoonfull finely beaten and of the Conserve of redde Roses six spoonfulls, mingle these well together, and eate thereof divers tymes in the day and withall you must eate very often bothe by daye and night of the Conserve of redde Roses alone the conserve that must serve for this greife, must be made with 3 pounde of Sugar to a pounde of redde Rose leaves the whites beinge cleped of. Use this and in short tyme it will helpe you.

A Dyett for those that haue the Cough of the Lungen, and will haue them though they be entered into the first or second degrees of a Consumption.

Take a Gallon of good smale Ale, putt it into an earthen Pipkin, boile it and skum it cleane. Putthereto a great handfull of Sage, as much of Pennyroyall and handfull of Fenell rootes, cleane scraped and washed and pilled from the beete with sixe Corryhye rootes dressed in the same sorte lett all these boile together, and when it is cleane skummed putt thereto three good Spoonfulls of Aniseed cleane pilled and

and a little brused, thirt ounces of Lycorbe cleane scraped and brused with an hammer, halfe a pounde of Leysons the Stones being taken out, and ten Figges quartered in 4. peeces: then boile all these together vpon a softe fyre vntill almost the one halfe be consumed, then take it off and lett it stand in the same Pipkin, and drinke thereof as you doe the other Medecines before written and it will helpe.

A Water of Lycorbe to cure the stoppage of the Lungen, to helpe the Shortnesse of Breath or Cough of Spertche the whiche proceedeth of the Suffocation of the Lungen.

Take a quart of fayre water and when it dothe seethe skum it cleane, then take 3. good Licorbe stickes, scrape them cleane, and bruse them with an hammer very molye but not to powder, then cutt them in peeces of an Inch and an halfe longe, and putt them into your water, and lett it boyle vntill it do tast stronge of the Lycorbe and looke of a deere yelowe, then putt thereto as much Sugar as the quantity of a good Ale, lett it so seethe and skum it very cleane, then take it off and putt it in a pewter dishe, and take continually of it in this sorte. Hold one of the stickes of Licorbe in your mouth, and wet it often in the Lyquer and so suck the Lyquer from it and when it is drye wet it againe, this do continually vntill you fynde ease and take.

sometimes a Spoonfull of the Lyquor, and lett it goe softly downe. There is no helpe in any Medecine unless it be carefully ministered, according to the true prescription thereof. This water helpeth also for the Pleurisy boyne diligently taken in such sorte as is here sett downe. Probata est.

A Disant for the Cough cyther of the Lungs or Stomack.

Take Hartstonge, Quorworte Longworte, Coultsfate May denbards a litle Enula Campana roote Raysons of the Sonn stones some Licorise stamped Annysseeds a litle bruchett all these be boyled together in faine running water according to the quantity of the hearbes, and when they are sufficiently soulden that the Vertue of the hearbes be in the water straine them all and add the Lyquor at any tyme when you will.

A Powder for the same diseases to be eaten with meate in stead of Salte being it now and then.

Take the Lungs of a Foxe and washe it in white wine and laye it in white wine 12. houers, and then drye it in a fayre clothe and sett it in an Ouen, till it be so drye as it may be beaten to powder: add thereto a litle powder of Licorise finely beaten, a litle Annysseeds finely beaten into powder and a litle Sugar candy made also into powder But lett the

greatest.

greatest quantity of the Foxes Lungs. And when you ate not of this powder, Eate 2. or 3. times in the day conserve of rodd Sops.

A Medecine for one that is in a Consumption.

Take the quantity of a quarter of a pinte of new milke as it cometh from the Cowe or else Larks milke, and use it after this manner. Take a new lask egg and pache it as rare as you can possibly and taking out of the water putt the yolke into the milke and stir it a litle vpon a soft fyre, not suffering it to boyle, Sweeten it with a litle Maris Mith or good Sugar and drinke it in the morning fasting and at night when you go to Bedd.

An other Medecine for one that is in a Consumption.

Take a pinte of Milke as it cometh from the Cowe and a pinte of red Rose water, the yolkes of 30. new laid Eggs an ounce of Cynamome brused. Putt all these into a Stillery and distill it with a soft fyre. Use a spoonfull or two thereof in such Brothes as you Eate, or in any other thinge at any tyme when you can best like of it. This water is very good to be used also in the former receipt.

A Medecine for the Cyni Cough and Cough of the Lungs many tymes Experienced.

Take two or three handfulls of Scabious and 3. or 4. rootes of Enula Campana scrape them slice them and bruse them in a mortar and likewise Gallingale cutt and brused with Fenell rootes of the like quantity. Then take a pottle of Ale and putt

the water into it, and bruse the Scabious with your hands in the midst and putt it into the Ale, and lett it boyle from a Pottle to a quart, and when it is almost sodden putt it into a fayre Bason and lett it settle about some 10. howers then take the uppermost of it and putt it into a cupp. cast away the Dregges and every night and morning geve the Party 9. Spoonfulls to drinke and it will have very effectuall operation.

A very comfortable Jellie for those that are weak.
Take two Egges, kill them, tryce them and take all the yfat from them, tryce the Bones, washe them and lett them lyt all night in water, the next morning putt them in a pott very well scoured with two Gallons of fayre water, and when it beginneth to boyle lett it be very well skummed, and all the fatt taken cleare of. Lett it boyle very softly a long tyme until you see it beginneth to come to a thicke Jellie, and then straine it throughte and all throughte a fayre clothe and sett it where it may be coled: When it is colde pare of all the fatt on both sydes, then putt it into a faire Pipkin or Cobbett, and lett it melte Then putt in as much Sugar as will sweeten it with a litle Salte to season it: take a Spoonfull or two of Rose water, with as much Vineger, and putt in with the Sugar, take the whites of six Egges and beate them very well and a litle before it boyle putt them in, then stir it a litle and when it boyles ypp, take it of and putt it in a Jellie Bag with a branch of Rosemary in the end thereof, and keepe it for your use.

A speciall good Medicine and will keep those that doe use to take it from falling into a Consumption.

Take two new laid Egges and sett them in the Embers until they be thorough warme, but lett not the white be harde then make litle holes in the topes of them and poure out the white, as cleane as you can, and fill up your Egges with redde Rose water, and the powder of Cyramome and Sugar, then warme them againe in the Embers and so eate them. Use this and you shall fynde it very effectuall.

A very good Medicine for the Cough.

Take English Honnye and halfe as much Sweete Butter and as much of the iuyce of Roape as you may gesse to be the quantitie of a quarter of the Honny and Butter and boyle these a litle together stirring it well. When it is colde make a taste of Brinde and spowade this upon the taste, and eate this 3. or 4. morninges, and if the cough be so extreme that it goe not away at the first, then within 2. or 3. dayes use these tokens againe, and you shall fynde grate amendment.

An approved Medicine for the Cough or for a Colic or for breaking of Pleume.

Take Rose Balme Horehounde Pennyroyall and Tyme. leaves of all these together the quantitie of an handfull and one spoonfull of Anysseeds brused and a spoonfull of Licorise Syde very fyne, and putt all these together in a pinte of good Ale.

with a litle sweete Butter and a litle Sugar candy. Seethe al these together untill a quarter thereof be consumed, and then straine it through a fyne Clothe, and drinke it morninges and eveninges 4 or 5 spoonfulls as warme as you can.

A Medecine for the stoppage of the Lyes.

Take an handfull of Retherfewe. Seethe it in a pottle of smale Beere untill the halfe be consumed, then straine it and put to the drinke three ounces of Honny and one ounce of Quince and the like quantity of Anysbuddes beaten into powder. Seethe them a litle and drinke it first and laste.

A Medecine for the Cough with Shortnes of breathe and hath cured sundry troubles thereof together with a continuall Fever.

Take a quantity of Scabious and of Cardus Benedictus of each a like quantity Boile it with Licorice and Anysbuddes in a quantity of water from a quart to a pinte and is halfe a pinte thereof put three spoonfulls of Syrup made of Vineger and water and Sugar called Syrupus acetosus simple and so drinke it either warme or rather colde w^h is deemed better.

A Powder good for to breathe and helpe a grate colde. Take Anysbuddes Licorice of each one ounce Ginger Hyacynth roots of the Surges of a Flax of each of these the weight of two groates, make all these into fyne powder and put thereto halfe a pounce of fyne Sugar powdered. Searce all these through a fyne heare sarse and so mixe them altogether with the Sugar and take thereof as you fynde occasion.

A good Medecine to cutt and avoide toughes, flumes both in olde and young people.

Take a pretty quantity of wine Vineger, Roggs water sweete Oyle Myro and white Sugar candy, Boile them together upon a soft fyre, and when they ar well incorporate and like a Syrup, geve the Patient a spoonfull thereof at a tyme.

A Medecine for a colde or cough and it may be geuen to a young child.

Take a pinte of running water, as many blowe Currantes as will lye in the palme of your hande a spoonfull of Anysbuddes and a pretty quantity of Licorice Boile altogether till the water lookt yellowishe, then putt thereto as much white Sugar candy as will make it sweete, and take thereof 3 or 4 spoonfulls, at night when you go to bedd or at any other tyme of the day warme or colde as you like best.

For the Lungs M^r Holkett receiveth.

Take Cumfry roots three handfulls Stamp them smale, redd rose leaves, Betony Plantane Pimpernell Polygone Scabious Lussilagin of each one two handfulls Put them in two gabons of water and seeth them to three quarters then straine them, and put to the Lyguor two pound and an halfe of Sugar and seeth it to a Syrup, and take halfe an ounce of it first and laste, and in the mids tyme of the day, and rubbe your brest with the Oyle of mace.

A Tysant to walke the Liver and the Splene, it is a
good to digest Melancholy and to purge the Plurisy.

Take two Gallons of fayre water, putt it into a Loken and
when it doth seeth skum it cleane, and putt thereto two
small handfulls of the best of the Fennell rotes wch as is for-
merly sett downe, and the like quantity of Carrely rotes wch
in the same sorte, one handfull of Succory rotes and the like
quantity of Dock rotes that have most yellow both beinge
cleane scopped washed and pithed as the other rotes. Then
putt all these into the water and so lett them boile halfe an
hower, skum them cleane, then putt thereto two ounces of
Mandrillane one ounce of Syack, one handfull of the
leaves of white Layserles, one handfull of Violet leaves as
much of Panacee, and two handfulls of Egermony half a
pounde of Lycorbe cleane scraped and brused with an ham-
mer, and two ounces of Aniseedles well rubbed in a clothe
and winnowed cleane, putt all these into your liquor and so
lett them boile leasurably a good while untill it do come to be
very pleasant then take it of the fyre and lett it stand in
the same piden: you must take it in this sorte. Take 20 Al-
monds blanched grinde them small in a mortar and as you
do grinde them temper it with 6 or 7 Spoonfulls of your
liquor and when they be very small ground and well tem-
pered with the water straine it and so warme it and drinke

thus much at a tyme euer when you do feele any prickinge
or paine eyther in your Cheste or Sydes, and sometyms drinke
of the Tysant alone without flmanages eyther warm or
colde as you please Doe this and you shall fynde ease.

An assured good Medecine for a Pluresye.

Take a lappfull of Frankelyme, cutt of the rotes and washe
the hearbe and chop it smale as you would do hearbes for
the pott, putt them into a sufficient quantity of fayre water
and putt thereto halfe a Pounce of the caule of a Sheper chop
ped as it were for Pudding, then boile altogether untill the
hearbes beginn to leue & allowe Then take sortien Brann
and as you do stirr it with one hand, putt in the Brann with
the other hand, thus do untill it be thick enough to make a
Plaster there, then take it of the fyre and putt thereto betwixt
two fouldes of a clothe and lay it to your Syde where the paine
is as hott as you can endure it, and as it cooleth putt it into
your pott againe, and take of the hott and putt into your clothe
and lay it to your Syde as before this do untill the paine be gone
and if your staffe do waxe to thicke you may putt more water, and
of the same follow to it, and boile and stirr it well as before.
And as you do apply this Medecine you must eate this receipe
following for to cleanse the corruption done wards. Take a
good fasting hole, cutt of the topp of it and pike out the Core
then fyll vpp the hole with Mybanum smale beaten or else
with.

with the white of frankensence cutt very smale then couer
your hole with the topp, and sett it vppon a fyre shauell before
the fyre and lett it meste very softe, then take it and wringe
it out gently together as hott as you can, into a Sawce, and
as you do temper it lett one scruple Sugar vppon it and when it
is sweete enough lett the Partye eate it as hott as he can Doe
this continually after dinner and Supper as long as you shall see
cause and it will sweene the corruption from you Probatur est.

An other Medecine for the Pluresye.

Make a Cake of sauen dough and bake it vppon the hearth and
when it is well baked, if your Pluresye be on both the Sydes, then
cleave your cake in the middelt, if it be but on the one Syde then
leave the one syde thicker then the other, and so sprade the thicke
or syde with Tarre and so lay it to your syde or Sydes as hott
as you can endure it, and when it doth waxe colde taste it be-
fore the fyre, and sprade it againe with tarre, and lay it againe
to your syde as before. And when you do apply this Medecine
you must withall take this drinke followinge viz. Take
Hearts grace, stamp it and straine it with a draughte of
Ale, and when it is strayned putt thereto as much Dryacke
as the quantity of an Husell nutt, and so warme it a litle
and stirr it together and lett the Partye drinke it Doe this
three mornings fasting and it will helpe you This Medecine
of the Cake and Tarre being used as is here sett
downe, will ripen and brake any Impostumation eyther
in the Backe or Sydes. Probatur est.

*A Drinke to brake the Pluresye and to
drave it from the Syde. . . .*

Take two Knottes of Horse dung to a pinte of white wine
or Ale and putt it in a pewter pott or Stone Jugge and when it
doth boyle putt your Knottes whole therein and add thereto a race
of Ginger cleane scraped and brused a litle and so lett them sym-
ber softly together vpon the Embers without stirring vntill
almost a quarter of the liquor be consumed, then take it of the
fyer, and poure out the clearest and straine it. This quantity
will be sufficient to drinke at twice. And when they do drinke
it lett them putt so much Sugar to it as will serue to make
it pleasant, and lett it be somewhat warme Drinke this firste
and last as you doe see cause and it will helpe. . . .

*A Medecine to trye a Pluresye from a Stiche
and is approved good for the Stiche. . . .*

Take a pinte of Oxe and halfe a pinte of bay Salte, mixe
them well together and putt them into a frying pann, then
scott them ouer the fyer and parne them well sprinkling them
often with Vineger, and when they be thoroughly hott, then
putt them into two linnen Bagges and so lay the one of them
as hott as you can endure it to the place where your paine is, and
if it be a Stiche it will shute, then followe it with your
other Bagge, and alwayes as they be cōlde warme them in the
frying.

frying pann, as at the first this do as you shall fynde need
following the Stiche as it doth shute with bothe the Bagges
and if it be a Stiche it will helpe you else not. But if it be
a Pluresye it will abyde still in one place without shiftinge
and thereby you shall knowe it. Probatum est. . . .

A Possett Ale for a Stiche. . . .

Take a quart of Possett Ale, an handfull of Pennyroyall
as much of Stiche warte, putt these into your Ale and lett
them boyle together vntill the herbes doe looke yrowne,
then putt a litle Butter to it, and so take it of and use it
as followeth. Take of the powder of one Rhome and the like
quantity of the powder of Rhome Decies, and twice so much
of Rhome Decies and halfe a dozen of the Seedes of Commyn.
finely brused: Mingle all these powders together then putt
thereto as much Sugar finely beaten as there is in pow-
der, mingle all together and keepe it for your use and when
you do feele your greife take halfe a spoonfull thereof and
then drinke a good draughte of your Possett Ale after it to
drive it downe. This do as you feele cause and it will helpe. . . .

An other Medecine for a Stiche. . . .

Take a targe of the paringe of a Floor where much goynge
is. Broyle it vpon a Gridiron and bast it with Vineger on
both Sydes and when it is well broyled, putt it betwixt the
fouldes of a linnen clothe and lay it to the place where your

paine is as hott as you can well Endure it, and as the paine sheweth follow it, and withall you must drinke of the powder of Baye berries Doe this as longe as you shall feele cause, and it will helpe you. ∞ ∞ ∞.

A Medecine for the opening of the Liver the Spleene and the Gall and for the stoppinge of the Lungen with a greate Cough. ∞

Take an handfull of Fennell rootes as much of Persely rootes the like quantity of Succory rootes as much of Dark rootes of the yeallowest you can gett, and a litle of the Barke of an Olive the outside scraped off Boyle these in a gallon of running water skimming it cleane, then putt in a Pennyworth of Maydenhaire as much of Syamke, then take 4 or 5 Sticks of good Licorise cleane scraped and brused, and putt them therein as also one ounce of Annyseedes, and so lett these boyle together till one quart be consumed, then putt into the same a pennyworth of red Sanders and let it boyle together softly one quarter of an hower after then straine it into a cleane Vessel and after it hath stode a quarter of an hower, pour out the cleare thereof into a pipkin, adding thereto a pound of Raysons of the Sonn and a quarter of a pound of Currantes, and halfe a pinte of Capers boynd in water. And so lett it boyle untill the Raysons be tender and take thereof a spoonfull at a tyme a morninge and at fower of the clocke in the after noone. ∞ ∞ ∞.

An approved Medecine for the Pluresie. ∞

Take a good Platterfull of Brackelyme Poyle if very tenderly in the water of the same Bracke where the hearte growe, chope the hearte very small before you putt it in the water, biled there to halfe a poudre of Sheepees Sewett and a very small Lott thereof only a grate while together, and then take a grate handfull of whetted Brann, and thicken it therewithall like into a Paste spread it on a clothe and as hott as the Patient can suffer it applye it to the place of paine, but somethinge lower then the grate When it groweth colde applye an other hott Plaster and wash it divers tymes And withall lett the Patient drinke of this receipt followinge Take white wine and boyle in it one or two Roes and two Rices of Ginger grated mingled together and knytt in a clothe somethinge loose ye Add to the wine a spoonfull of fennel seeds brused and 2 or 3 small sticks of Licorise somethinge brused, and when these have well boyled together give the Patient a good draught thereof very hott, and lett him ly on the same syde of Lyndeth his paine to be Thus Plaster and drinke well applyed have helpen many in greate extremity. ∞.

A Medecine for a Stone, good also for a Pluresie.

Take a quincecaype cut of the crowne and core it, then take Hybanum finely beaten a Drache stone, and an Ounce grated of each a like quantitie of Ginger and Cinnamon halfe as much some Sugar. Then Lay on the crowne againe and set it in the Embers untill it be roasted, then give it to the Patient.

[Faint, illegible handwriting in a single column, possibly a list or account.]

[Faint, illegible handwriting in a single column, possibly a list or account.]

An outward Medicine to cure the Syuer.

Take two spoonfulls of the iuyce of Howelike othervise called Sellertent and as much of the iuyce of Sorrell and put thereto 12. spoonfulls of redde Rose water and twice so much of warm milk. Putt all these together in a platter and sett it upon a chafin dish of coales to warme, then putt thereto an heapfull spoonfull of Saunders. Stirr these altogether and when it is warme, take the one halfe of a redde Rose cake and lay the vpper syde of it downeward in the lyquor and when it is warme lay it to your Syde, but lett it lye no farther forward then the syde of your Brislett and though it do reache ouer your Back backwards it forceth not, but in any wise lett it not come quier any part of your Stomacke and so roll it on with a clothe and lett it lye 24 howers, and then werm it againe or chaunge it, and lay on a new one. This do for a weeke and then loose it of for another weeke and then if you see cause we it againe as before, this continue so long as you shall fynde occasion and it will helpe.

A Medicine for the swellinge of the Splicene.

Take of wormwood Mynter and Fetherfo of eche an handfull chop them altogether very smale, then take the crummes of sharpe leauened Breade to the quantity of halfe your herbes mince close well together then take a pinte of good white raine Vineger sett it in the fier in a skillett And when it doth boyle pour in your stuffe softlye with one hand and stir it with the

other hand untill it be as thicke as doughe, then take it of and putt it betwixt the fouldes of a clothe, and lay it to your Syde somewhat hott and shifte it every 2. or 3. dayes. ∞. ∞.

An other Medicine for the Spleene. ∞

Take sixe spoonfulls of Capers and as much of Currantes, bring boyle in water beynd, mingle these together and putt thereto a little Vinegar, then scrape Sugar thereon and eat thereof one hour before meate. This is good also to disgorge Melanchollye and if you thinke your Spleene be full of Windes then make a Plaster of Stone Pitch and lay it to your Syde and lett it lye there untill it fall of it selfe. This is good also to drawe wounde from the Livers or Lungs being in this manner applied. ∞.

A speciall Medicine for any Stopping of the Liver, and for the Jaundies. ∞. ∞.

Take three spoonfulls of hulled Barley, picke it and washe it cleane, and seeth it as is accustomed with faire water, keep the Barley so sodden till you have the rest of the ingredients ready. Take of red Duck royes washed cleane and the hard Livers taken out, slice the royes very smale one ounce. If the royes of Scurvy likewise made cleane pithed and sliced. The royes of Bursus and the royes of Asparagus of eche of these three halfe an ounce. Of Raysons of the Sonn the stones taken out two ounces. Putt all the thinges aforesaid in a gallon of cleare running water and
sett

sett them to boile with a soft fyre till you thinke a pinte be consumed, then putt to these thinges of Aggromony, Succory Camphire Cymache or Spleene Herbes Youngs of every one of these Herbes halfe an handful, Earthe lozmes prepared and dryed the weighte of three Frenche Crowns Boyle all untill you thinke an other pinte be consumed and roasted, then straine all through a fayer clothe, and keep the Lyquor in some earthen vessel. Then if you make a pinte of Almond milke you must take two ounces or more because there wilbe lost of Bitter Almonds. Blanche them in warme water, then lett them be putt into colde water, the space of halfe an hour. Beate them and the Barley together very smale, and in the beatinge pryncle them with the dropes of some redde Rose water and putt thereto by little and little so much water as will make milke according to the Almonds of the Lyquor made with the royes or Herbes and other thinges afore written. You must make it pleasant with Sugar according to your taste more or les. ∞.

A Very good Medicine for the Spleene. ∞

Take one or two of the galls of Oxen and for every Gall take one pottell of Vinegar and boile them together till the one halfe be consumed and with the Lyquor all to bathe your side before the fyre, and then take a peece of blewie wollen clothe and wet it well in the Lyquor and as hott as you may suffer it lay it to your Syde and weare it all the daye. And Use this to doe every morninge and in shorte tyme it will take away

A very good Medicine to putt away any grasse from the
Stomake or to digest a Scurff.

Take the bottome of a Beate loafe of a finger thick and sett
it before the fyre, the cruste syde being first towards the fyre
and so lett it tost leisurely untill it be throughly warme, then
turne the other syde and lett it tost in the like sorte and when
it beginneth to roace browne, past it well with Aquavive or
North Malmsye, and as you do past it lett it sooke in before the
fyre, and when you have thus done strowe it over with the
powder of Myntes and Wormewood of eche a like quantitie
and putt thereto of Cloves and Mace, and a litle of a Nutmeg,
then caste a clothe over it, and so lay it to your Stomake,
as soone as you can suffer it, then roll it on with a clothe
and lett it lye 12 hower, and then renewe it or change it
at your discretion. This do as often as you shall see cause.
A Medicine for those that have a moist Stomake the which
cometh of the Phlegme fallinge into the Stomake.

Take a taste of white Breade of a reasonable thickness and of
the breadth of your two fingers, the cruste being first of on both
sydes, and lett it be of the lengthe of half your hand then
toste it very leisurely and make it dry but not browne so lay it
upon a plate and steape it well with Malmsye and strowe
it over with the powder of Myntes and Wormewood of eche
a like quantitie, then scrapt it over with Sugar a good deale

and so cut it in 3 or 4. peeces and eate of it euery morninge
and fast an houre after. Continue thus and you shall fynde ease.

A Medecine for wounde in the Stomake.

Take a new laid egg and rake it reare then open the topp of
it and putt out the white that lyeth on the topp then temper
your egg with a good quantity of Pepper and many seedes
brused and so eate it fasting and in the after none if there
be greute cause continue thus a good space and it will helpe.

A Drinke to dissolve wounde in the Stomake.

Take a quart of white wine and sett it to the fyre in a
pewter pott, and when it doth sceth putt thereto a good hand-
full of Sage and an ounce of Cammyne seedes well rubbed in
a clothe and piked. Then let it symmer vpon a soft fyre vntill
almost the one halfe be consumed, then take it of and
drinke thereof diuers tymes in the day with Sugar. Doe this
for a good space and it will helpe, and for redde of white wine
you may take the.

A Medecine for an Impostumation in the Stomake

and will consume it without breakinge if you wende so.

Take a Spoonfull of the powder of Laver finely beaten, with
a little Ale or Beere and swallowe it downe quickely that it
stay not in your mouth and washe it downe with a draught
of drinke. And sometymes you may take it with Tryackle

tempering.

tempering it very thicke with the Powder. It is best to be
taken euery morning and eueninge, but you may take it at
any tyme when you do fynde occasion. Take the quantity of
a grate Nutt at a tyme and drinke after it to washe it
downe. It is good being thus taken to driue any paine or
infection from the harte: it will cleane any stuffinge or
toughnes from the harte or Stomake: it is good also for a
Bruse, you shall fynde this powder to be very soueraigne
for any of these greifes, and if you do we to take it sometymes
when you are well you shall free from these greifes.

A Poynt to cleane any Impellane or Bruse.

Take a quart of cleare Poynt and putt thereto a
great handfull of Camell otherrwise called S. Mary
Perseley and as much of Feilde Dages but take not the
rootes thereof: sett them boyle together vntill the leaues
begin to looke yelow, then putt altogether into a pott and
drinke thereof morninge and eueninge and diuers tymes
in the daye and in tyme it will helpe. These Herbes made
in Pottage with Fenell rootes and Perseley rootes is very
soueraigne for the same greifes, and if you do we some
tymes to eate of this Pottage being well it will preserue
you from Impostumations and cleanse you of Bruses.

A Medecine for an Impostumation that is broken.
Drinke the water of Fotherfew and Cardus benedictus in equal proportion with so much Mithrydate as a good bigg Beane. You doe
three tymes morninge and eueninge.

*A Powder good for winde in the Stomake or
any other parts*

Take Scene one ounce Seduayre, Cummy Seedes, Fensely
seedes and Dyll seedes of the 2. dragmes Ginger one dram.
Lower Nutmegges, Calamus fraganticus, Pelerian Penny-
seedes of the 2. a dramme and an halfe, and of Sugar one ounce
Make them into fyne powder and take a dramme thereof after
it is well mingled together first and last for the space of fower
dayes and then put in the morning.

A Dreche good for winde in the Stomake

Take two ounces of Caraway seedes confected as much of Fenell
seedes as much of fennel seedes both in confectes one ounce of Cor-
ander seedes two ounces of fennel seedes one ounce of Sugar
Caraway grasse henna, cyonit, knottes of Galligall cut in
very fyne slices two good strikes of Licorise cut in like manner
and 3 Nutmegges likewise sliced. Put all these together
into a platter and sett it upon embers and tosse them toge-
ther untill they be very drye and so put it out in Boxes and
use it as you fynde occasion.

*A Medecine good for those that are apte often
to caste througho weaknesse of the Stomake.*

Take two penny worthe of Saffron and a pretty quantitie
of wine Vinegar, heate it hott upon a chafingdishe of cooles
wett a handkercher therin then wringe the moisture a litle out
lay it 2 or 3 folde double as hott as it may be suffered to the Sto-
make shift and renew it as it coloureth and it will helpe.

A Medicine for the wormes either in the Gall
or Liver. It will procure Urine and is
good to prevent an Ague in a Child.

Take an handful of Wormewood and as much of Fetherfew
and four more Leeks, chop all these together and mingle
them with the Gall of a Hen, then frye them in sweet butter
and when they be fryed putt them in the fouldes of a clothe and
so lay it to the Stomack, and lett it come over the Navell
fasten it and lett it lye two dayes and two nightes and then
change it if you see cause.

A Drinke for the wormes.

Take a good quantity of the Seedes of Comyn and boile
them in Maltmeyer or for want thereof in Ale untill the
one halfe be consumed, then take it of and drinke thereof every
morning with Sugar, and it will helpe.

A Medicine or Ointment for the wormes.

Take a pretty quantity of Garlick and sooth it in fayre water
till y^e tender, straine it and mixe it well with fresh butter
and make a Ointment thereof and apply it to the Belly of a Child.

The making of Ozmell good for the wormes
and to cutt pilsules and a Voide tounge flemme.

Take a pinte of honnye halfe a pinte of wine Vinegar and halfe
a pinte of fayre water clarifye it with the whites of Eggs, and
when it is well incorporate together, keepe it for your use and take
thereof as you see occasion.

A good Medicine for the smale mawe wormes.

*Take an handfull of Rosemary strigge and strauge it in
drincke and take it for nyne dayes together, and if it be
extreeme use this receipte once in a month or sixe weekes
and as they weare away by little and little lessen and braye it.*

A Medecine for the Collicke.

Take a quart of Possett Ale, and putt thereto an handfull of Sugar and as much of Pennyroyall, and a pretty quantity of Ryme and boile them together in your Possett Ale untill the hewes beginn to looke yellowe; then take it off, and putt thereto so much of Lasse Sugar as the quantity of a wallnut and so much of Sugar as will make it pleasant to drinke and so drinke thereof neareme and it will make you to quoyde Grauell.

A Medecine for those that cannot make water.

Take 3. or 4. of the Shells of Snayles washe them cleane and dry them before the fyre and brate them into powder. Then take halfe a pownfull of it, and putt thereto a little of the Possett Ale next before written and Ingeat it to the Patient. Then Lett hym drinke it downe with a good draught of the same Ale. And if this will not helpe take the like quantity of the powder of Scatte in such sorte as is appointed for the other but take this with cleane Possett Ale, and it will helpe. But withall you must aggravate the Bolle with Butter and Ale or Beere boyled together.

A Medecine for the Stone in the Kidney.

Take two great handfulls of Mallowes and of Camomile and Polypody of the wall of eche the like quantity, and of Ivy leaues a great quantity. Boile all these together very small then putt thereto of dried Elder flowers, & Fynicricks mende and instead of eche of these a good handfull, mingle all these

together and make them with two quiles, then boile the quiles in Water the space of an hower, then take them out and wringe them betwixt two tittaches, and lay out of them to your Syde where the paine is, as warme as you can suffer it, and when that is colde lay it in the Water againe to warme and lay the other to your Syde in the same sorte. Continue this at your discretion and it will procure you ease.

A Drinke for the same Greeke and is to be taken when you do apply the quiles if you can haue one of them together, if not one of them alone seuerallye.

Take the chaine Bones of a Byke dry them and beat them very smale into powder, then take a pinte of Rhenish wine or of rosbire wine and dyce therein a Lemmon, add to it so much Sugar as will make it pleasant and so let it stand all night then take halfe a gainefull of the powder and putt thereto a litle of the wine and lett the Patient so drinke it alone, and then a good draughte of the same wine after to wash it downe. Use this as occasion shall require and it will ease.

A Medecine for any Collicke or Greeke that cometh of windes.

Take of Rosemary Thyme, Lavender Camomile Myntes and Sage of each of these a like quantity. Boile all these together in a quart of Malmsye or for want thereof take any other wine and the like quantity of water, and when they do soothe putt thereto sixe Spoonfulls of Sennyseedes and the like quantity of

Common Seedes and so lett them boile untill halfe the liquor be consumed, then take a Bladder of a Cow or a Ox and putt your liquor and herbes therein as they come hott from the fyre and putt therin if you haue it a litle of the Oyle made with Elder flowers and Brame flowers or of the oyle of Camomile. Then tyo the mouth of the Bladder fast and laye it to the place where your greete is, and as the greete and ymours followe it, and when it is colde warme it againe, thus do so you shall fynde cause this will continue good 5. or 6. tymes warminge.

Another Medecine for the same greete.

Take of Wormewood Thymen Camomile Sage Myntes and a Rosemary of each of these an handfull then take a wadded dishe of a quarte and lay colde fishes in the bottoome of it fill the dishe halfe full of hott embers lay your herbes on the top and heape them thereon. Then take a napkin and ley over them, and fasten it vnder the bottoome of the dishe and raise it before the fyre, that with the embers and fyre it may be the rougher heat. Then lay it in that sorte to the place where the greete is, and lett it lye so longt as the embers will maintaine the heate therof. This do as you shall have neede.

A Remedy for the Collicke and the Stone.

Take the Powder of Brame Seedes and of the powder of the Seedes of Eglantine Berries, of the powder of Baye berry Seedes and of the powder of Beornes of each of these a spoonfull. Putt thereto as much of the powder of Secney as there is of all the rest, and add thereto of Sennyseedes, and of the powder of

Lioreffe of eche of these two spoonfulls then mingle all these
ovill together and keepe it for your use And take thereof
as you have occasion eyther in your Sittage or Drinke and
you shall fynde ease. ∞

An assured good Medecine for the Stranglyon.

Take of the berries of the Elder when they be ripe and hang
them in a chamber to drye upon a thredd and when they be
drye you may keepe them all the yere. Eate of these dryers
tymex in the day and they will helpe, or if it be in the tyme
of the yere you may eate them Greene from the tree and
they will worke to the same Effect. ∞

A Quintesye for the Stone.

Take the water of Ramsey Berseley Leekes Tellyory of
the wall, the flowers of Beane Inye berries Byttony Hart
tounge Grummell of eech a pinte. Lutt to it as much Mus-
kadel as the quantity of all the water cometh to Distill
it together in a Limbeck as you do Aquavite and draw
from it two quarters and keepe it for your use. I reserve
also the Muskadel and the water wch is called the ground
in some glasse bottell and keepe it to your use for it is of
wonderfull vertue against the Stone. And when you will
use these waters Lett the Patient troubled with the
Stone take halfe a pinte of the Quintesence and a whole
pinte of the other water, and lett hym drinke of, eyther the

Said

said halfe pinte or the whole pinte, or as much thereof as
he is able to drinke, and lett hym walke after it holdinge
his water as much as he can, and when he can holde it no
longer to make it with as great force as he can, you must
take by halfe the quantity in the morninge and
then he shall not neede to walke so longe after it before he
takes his reste. ∞

A Medecine for the Collick and the Stone.

Take a Pennyworth of Cloves and Maie an halfe penny
worth of Longe Pepper or somewhat more a spoonfull of
Gromell Seede as much of an Fox gill Stone as a Beane, one
ounce of Bay berries the hulls picked away one spoonfull of
sweete Brimble bryer Stones, two. Scorne the hulls picked
away two pennyworth of Turmericke, one spoonfull of Burre
Seeds half a spoonfull or more of Hammes bones. Pounde all these
together in a mortar till they be fine powder. Then take as much
of the powder as you may take up with your three fingers or
more, the more the better if you can avoide the bitterness of it and
putt it in 8. or 9. Spoonfulls of white wine kept warme and
so drinke it in the morninge. And if any stick to the cups sydes
as it will remove it with a little more so that you may take it
all. It will ease you. ∞

An assured good Medecine for the Stone.

Take the Seedes of blisoe Violets, the seedes of common Burnes
with their little Rodes a pounde drye them well in an Oven and
stamp them. Take of dried Nettle leaves well beaten to powder

lower ounces. Of dried Saxifrage halfe a pounde of Baye berries five ounces. All these being well beaten into powder Lett them be sifted and mixed together. That doen taken quicke Care, and strangle hym with a corde, that none of the blood may be lost. Putt hym so whole or in peeces into some fyre earthen or other Vessel. Heete Cuttes Stronde and all, and putt hym into an Oven that as well the Bones and the Skyn as the Flashe may be broughte to Powder: then Stampo it and searce it and mingle it well with the other Powders. Lett the Patient take a morninges of this powder so much as will lye vpon a Groat in a competent draughte of white wyne. It will expell and cleare Grauell and cure the Stone. But to make it haue the more speedy and forceable operation you may use this receipte followinge. *Take 3 or 4 Radish rootes cutt small and putt them into a Vvall full of good white wyne, Malmesye or other good wyne and lett it stand so in the Sonne and the fyre 24 houers, take to one part of the wyne two partes of the water distilled of the downe of Oxen when they ar at grasse, and halfe a part of Strawberry water with 2 or 3 dropes of the iuyce of Lemmons or Cytrones so as altogether may be about halfe a pinte or somewhat more into the w^{ch} putt a peece of Sugar, and as much of the foresaid Powder as will lye vpon a Groat and geue it to the Patient to drinke a morninges as it he may continue for 12 dayes together*

together if he fynde occasion. But the best and most ordinary waye to take the powder aforesaid is to make a Pylottt of Violet leaues, the leaues of Holyocke or Mallowes and wilde Thyme. Putt so much of this powder as is afore sett downe, into a litle of this Pylottt, and presently after drinke a good draughte thereof to resoue it well downe. Note that the former recipe the wyne with the Radish rootes and the iuyce of the Lemmon or Cytrone must be renewed euery day. the powder and waters with good usage will last longe. And the water of Oxen downe beinge applied about Maye will take away Spottes and Blemishes on the face, beinge washed therewithall a morninges and at night.

A Medecine for the Collicke.

Take halfe a pounde of Fennell Seedes a quarter of a pounde of Anniseedes halfe a quarter of a pounde of Cammy Seedes and lay those in cleare wine 24 howers, then drye them and syffe awaye all the duste as cleare as may be and boate it into powder, and of this powder use halfe a spoonfull at a tyme in your Brothe and it will free you from the Collicke.

A Medecine for the Stone.

Take a pretty quantitie of Sugar candye and putt it to 20 or 4. Spoonfulls of oyle of sweete Almonds newelye made and drinke it off and walke after it an hower: after w^{ch} drinke a good draughte of wyte wyne and Lemmons or white wyne and Inuons and you shall fynde ease. Also the Blade of a Groat dryed and made into fyne powder, a pretty quantitie thereof putt into a good draughte of wyte and druncke is very good for the Stone.

A very soueraine Medicine for the Collicke and the Stone.
Take one handfull of Saxifrage halfe an handfull of Gromell. as
much of Sage of Verue. 4 handfulls of redd. Betth toppes 3 branches
of wilde Thyme that groweth in grauellie groundes 3 branches of Rose-
mary and 2 or 3 Shelles of new laid Egges Drye all these together in
an oven and grinde or beate them into a powder as small as any Spie
and keepe it very drye. Take so much of this powder at once as you can
take betwene your finger and thombe at 3 tymes and put it into
a competent draughte of Beere or Ale and drinke so much first and
last morninges and eveninges and forbear fresh Beete Mallarke
Geece and Eeles.

A very sufficient Medecine for the Stone.
In Maye take Fetherfew Plantyn, garden Tansy and fiong like of alle
like quantity saving Howelbe Cal wch take leaste because it is very
colde. weage them well and when they be very drye stamp and straine
them and keepe the iuyce in a cleane Bottell close stopp'd take 4 or 5
spoonfulls of the iuyce and a spoonfull or two of English Honnye and
boile them together and make it thicke with the meale of Barones
and grinde it on a clothe of an handfull brode and laye it hott to the
smale of the Backe and so downe to the lower ende of the Bellye It will ease.

A good and well approved powder for the Stone.
Take the weighte of eyght pence in Parmacetye two pennyworth of
Cous, as much of Maice as much of Cynamome as much of Annysseed
one pennyworth of smale poppye as much of Bayberries as much of
Licorise 3 date stones one handfull of redd Sage as much of redd
Fennell 4. Acornes 4. Coues of a Yllve rote and burne them
in sterchelles.

in sterchelles in the fyre till they will decide and take the insyde of
the Shelles so decided and putt to the rest till wch well arved muste be
beaten into a fyne powder mixed altogether and searced. After they
ar so tryed with a Searce take the Parmacetye and rubb it with the
powder betwixt your handes for it may not be mixed with the powder
before they be searced That doen keepe it for your use and drinke
therof first in the morninge and last at night or at any tyme as
occasion shall requier one spoonfull or more in stale Ale or Beere
or in Distillate for any other drinck blode swome and faste one
houer after the receipte If the extremity be greate and such as it
stopeth the water Take one handfull of Berzeley in Sommer and
in winter the rootes and sooth yf in olde Ale to the quantitie of a
pottell till the palse be consumed Boile also therein 20 or 30 Trances
straine it and putt thereto one or two spoonfulls of the foresaid
Strover and drinke thereof as aforesaid.

A Medecine for the Stone.
Make Distillate of rennish wine and mistle if not rennish of the
smallest white wine and lett the wine be more in quantity then the
mistle putt into this Distillate one good handfull of the smallest Berzeley
a little mother Thyme and a little Tillyory of the wall, lett it boile
in the Distillate till one quarter be consumed then wringe out the
herbes into the Distillate and sett it on the fyre with some sweet
Butter, some Sugar and one spoonfull of white poppye brused. Lett these
boile a litle together and then drinke thereof morninge and eveninge
first and last for 2 or 3 dayes. It so take Starvell and make
pottage thereof with Mutton without any other thinge excepte
grease steame and eate thereof a morninge and to Bed ward
make Distillate with the same herbe, and drinke thereof when
you go to Bed.

A Powder for the Stone.

Take Mugwort in the Springe and drye it in an Oven then beat it into fyne powder and keepe it in drye Boxes, and once in a weeke or 10 dayes, take as much of this powder as you can take wth out your finger and your thumb, mingle it with white wine and drinke it in the morninge fasting. Take also the cuttings of a vine, and burne it cleane in an Oven and keepe the ashes and drinke one spoonfull of them in a draughte of white wine. It will breake the gravell and ease the paine of the Stone.

An other approved good powder for the Stone.

Take the Seedes of Broomes the cropes of reed Nettles the cropes of reed Thyme, the buds of reed Cole, the lightes of a Foxe the flower of Eldons Hyss berries Stonewort, Spikenard, Orange Lilles Saxifrage Saxifrage seedes. Gather all these simples in their deweyne drye and beat them severally into powder and putt these powders into severall boxes or Bladders Take of every of these powders so much as will fyll an hazell Nutt, mingle and stirr them well together and putt them into a ginte or somewhat more or lesse of the Rhenish usuall drinke or white wine and so lett it stand close covered in a pott 12. hours, and lett hym drinke thereof in the morninge a good draughte and walke or bowle or use some other moderate Exercise for 2 or 3. hours after. Then lett hym doe this 7. dayes or over a weeke or a fortnight more or lesse as he shall feele his grave. This will make great advantage of the Stone and hath been proved.

A Medicine for the Stone.

Take Tellyitory of the wall Saxifrage Holyhoake Smallage Mallowes and Tansy of each an handfull choppe them small and quill them

in 1400

in two linnen bagges, then take a pottle of the Hypocras of newe milke put it both stode awhile, and halfe a pinte of Malvasie and a litle faire runninge water putt them together in a pott, sett them on the fyre and when it doth seeth putt in one of the bagges and seeth it a while in that liquor, then take it out and wringe it betwene 2. trenchers and lay it to the place greaved as fast as it may be suffered and when that bagg waxeth colde seeth and applye the other still chaunginge the bagges as they begin to be colde and so lett them often be applied to the grave till it doe cease.

A very good Medicine for the Collicke.

Take a tesse of browne breade two fingers thicke when it is tosted spreade it with the best white Saye you can gett. Set it againe to the fyre and putt on more Saye and worke it in with your knite as you doe a buttered tesse. Use it thus as longe as it will receive any more Saye: Applye it as hott as you may suffer it and laye it somethinge lower then your paine and followe it as the paine remeth, and lett the tesse be wrapt in a course cloth.

In order how to take Alas Sucktrins.

Take of the Alas, as much as a good Beane and warme it over a chafin dish of coales upon your knives points until it be soft; then rub it up in 3: Bulles betwixt your hands with a little Rose water, and take them in the papp of an hole and Sugar and halle an hower after drinke a draughte of Sybett Ale or such like.

A Purgation of Steneve.

Take halfe an ounce of Seneye and putt it into a pinte of white wine, add thereto 5. or 6. of the rases of Salwoodum, the w^{ch} is the Tree that groweth upon the Tree, cutt them in slices and putt them therein, and 20 Raysons of the Sonne the Stones being taken out and a small race of Ginger scraped and brused, and a peece of a Nutmeg cutt small with a spoonfull of Saffron, Juice of Rasse and distilled. Putt all these together into the wine, and let them stand all night, and in the morning boile them together in an earthen Dishen upon a very soft fire until more then the one halfe be consumed, then straine it whilst it is hot, and putt thereto two spoonfulls of the Syrrupe of Damaske Rose, stir it together and drinke it as warme as you can.

A Glistar good for the Collicke.

Take of Pennyroyall Thyme, Box Mallows and Camomile of eche of these an handfull. Boile all these together in a pottell of water, and when it doth seethe putt thereto of Saffron seeds and of Camomyl seedes of eche 5. or 6. spoonfulls, and solett them.

boyle untill it do come to a poynt, then straine it into a Platter and sett it vpon a chafin dish of coales and putt thereto a good quantity of bay Salte and of the Oyle of Dyll and of the Oyle of Stearpegrase, of each of these a good ~~quantity~~ ^{spoonfull} then stir them well together and put them into the Gaster bladder and minister it to the Patient blinde warme. A pinte is enough at a tyme.

A Gaster膏 to stave the Blawve There.

Take of one Cowes milke warme as it cometh from her a pinte straine it into a platter and sett it vpon a chafin dish of coales Then putt thereto of tryed Shepes tallowe or Goats tallowe the quantity of a pretty pyle and the like quantity of Sugar, and when these be thoroughly molten together, minister it to the Patient blinde warme.

A Medecine to stave the Blinde Fluxe.

Take of Challe fyndye scrapte a sawerfull, temper it as it were dough with the white of an egge as much as will make two pretty cakes. Bake one of them vpon the hearthe and when it is baked, lay it to the Naell of the Patient as hot as he can well suffer it, and when that is colde bake the other and lay that in the same sorte and this continue to doe still with fresh cakes untill it be stricke.

A Medecine to stave anye Fluxe.

Take halfe a spoonfull of the Seede of redde Loxes being dried in the first season of the yeare and putt it into an Aleberry

or a.

or a little Maltie sodden with Flower, take thereof twice or thrye every daye and it will helpe you.

An other Medecine to stave all kinde of Fluxes.

Take of the read leaues that growe vpon the young springes of an Oke that hath bene lopped. Distill these and take 4. or 6. spoonfulls of the water thereof, and if it be for a Child take but 2. or 3. spoonfulls, then putt it into an Aleberry or such like, and lett the Patient take thereof once or twice every daye according as the disease is, and it will helpe.

A Medecine to stave the Shewering that procedes from a weaknesse in the Backe.

Take a Plaister of Stone Pitch and laye it to the Backe, then take of Comfreye Knappe and Clerve of each of these a like quantity, sterill them very smale and beate them with two or thrye Egges, and so make a Targye thereof, and when it is baked putt a little Verges to it, and strowe it ouer with Sugar and so cate thereof Quary mornings so longe as you shall fynde occasion. It is good also for any vacuities or Bruise in the Backe.

A Suppositor to purge the Thye withall.

Upon any occasion.

Take a good spoonfull of Honnye and as much of Beare or Oyle and a little quantity of bay Salte, putt thereto a little of Beares senett or Shepes senett and so lett them boile together untill it be so thicke that when you do drop it in water it will forthwith become hard, and when it is so boyled poure it vpon a

trencher, and strowe it over with the powder of filloes Sugar
lettine, and when it is somewhat cold make it up in little
rolles, smale at the one ende and bigg at the other, and when
it is thorough cold annoynte it with a litle Butter, to make
it slide and so minister it upward to the Patient.

Another Suppositor to like effect and purpose.

Take the yelke of a new laid egg and putt thereto so much
white Salte as will make it thicke, add therunto 2 or 3 drops
of Honnye, and when you have stirred them well together take
a faire linnen clothe, and putt a litle of your Masse therein
and binde it up close with a thredde so that it be about the
bignesse of a Button, then cut it of, and lett the Patient take
this as the other.

*A Suppositor good for those that are troubled
with the Colicke or windes.*

Take a Figge make it as flatt as you can, then cleave it in
two, laye upon the outwards of one of these parties two or three
cornes of baye Salte, then roll it up with that side and the Salte
inwards, and lapp a thredde about it from the one ende to the
other in such forme as it may be smale at the one ende and
bigg at the other, then annoynte it with a litle Butter to make it
slide and so minister it upward to the Patient as the
other you may doe the like with a greater Lysion boynde
upward at the one ende.

A Medicine.

*A Medicine to staye any Sperrings or Fluxes
Especially for women in childbed.*

Take halfe an handfull of the innermost Barke of a Lowe bushe
as much of the inward bark of the running Bramble, as much of
the inner bark of a younge Oke. Seeth them altogether in a quart
of fayre water, with a quarter of an ounce of Cynamome finely
brused, and a litle Mace untill a quarter thereof is consumed then
take vnbanchd Almonds, and pearene them in a fyre pann and
steape them and make Almonds milke with the Lyquer. Then
take Syce and seethe it with so much running water as you may
have some of the water to remayne when the Syce is sealden. then
poure that Lyquer cleane from the Syce and put it into the first
Lyquer before you drawe your Almonds, and in the Lyquer quench
ring blades of Steele, and then make up your Almonds milke
then putt it into your Syce, with the powder of Cynamome finely
braten and Sugar, and so boyle it up even as you doe Syce Lottage.

Another Medicine to staye a Fluxe.

Take one handfull of Cumfroy as much of Torwincley as much of
our Ladyes Mantell, as much of Sonnyble Boile all these in a pottle
of fyre running water untill it be halfe consumed, then make
Almonds milke with it, but lett your Almonds be vnbanchd of
this lett the Patient drinke a whole day if he be in extremity.

*The Duchesse of Ferrara her washing of
filloes: A good purging.*

Take two ounces of Very good filloes and putt thereto a quart
of a pinte of the rayce of damaske Roses with as much of the

Syrup of Violets two spoonfulls of Vineger, then sett it in a soft Quon after the breade is drawen, lett it be there till it be dissolved, then straine it hard through a faire clothe and sett it in the Sonn or in warme Embers, untill it thicken like unto a Conserue stirring of it 3 or 4. tymes the daye. Then take Nutmeggs Cynamome Ginger Cloves Mace and Egrieke Cubes of euery of these a Ducket weight, and of Ruborne halfe a Ducket weight. Bruse all these as you woulde doe for Ipecacas, and laye them in three quarters of a pinte of Very good Mischadall three dayes: then take and straine it, and after bruse the Spices as small as you can and grinde it with the same wine againe, then straine it againe and wringe it as hard out as can be. Then putt that wine to the conserued filbes, and lett it stand so longe in the Sonn or Embers till it haue dronke vj that and come to a Conserue againe stirring it oftentimes in the daye, then putt it in a close pott and keepe it for an excellent purginge Syll, to be taken once a weeke the quantity of a Draught rolled into a Syll and taken an hower before Supper. It doth cure the Headache, comfort the Stomake and hath many other good and approved operations.

*A Medecine to be taken in wardes good for
a weaknesse in the Backe.*

Take a new laid Eggs presently from the Hornelare of the Hen on the crowne of the egg as you doe to dyke it, and putt out the white leauing nothing but the yolk and putt thereto a spoonfull or somewhat more of pure red Rose water and so much powder of

Masticke as will ly vpon a brode pointed Syll, and as much of the powder of the whitest Amber. warme these things being stirred together in the Shell with a few Embers, and bracke it off, and after the meaning of it neither drinke nor eate by the space of two howers, and it will be good to applye some stronge saluing and comfortable Soareclothe or Plaister to the small of the Backe where the paine is, lettting it lye untill it fall away of it selfe.

An approved Medecine for the Bloudy Fluxe.

Take in the morninges a newe laid egg, cut out the white, add to the yolke the weight of halfe a crowne of Masticke beaten into powder and suppe it vj. Then boile Rose in fayre water with a little Plantyn some knotted grasse and Barro Pastoris brased together, with this liquor make Almond milke, wch putt to the Rose, and let this Rose pottage be your meate for certayne dayes. Make then a Collesse of a cocke capon hen or chicken strained only with the water it was sodden in, putting thereto some Verger without salt, the meate left of the cocke capon, or is good to be eaten, put drinke the Collesse halfe an hower before your meate, drinke small drinke and alwayes put a gadd of sweet pott into the same. At after noones lay you downe to rest a while and brade your armes about your ell howes as hard as you can suffer it for the space of an hower, and stirre little be quiett and merrie. And if this helpe not, and that you perceiue greake abundance to Noice from you Take of the Syrup of the 4. colde Seales wch you may haue at the Apothecaries and put a pretty quantitie thereof in a good draught of Woodbinde and Plantyn Water, mixe it well together and drinke thereof colde.

for the space of 8. or 10. dayes betimes in the morninges and at
4. of the clocke in the after noone. This will purge the blood. And
after this purging for stoppage of the Fluxe. Take a newe laid
egg, breake the top of it, take away the white then take some of them
Syllaba Polharmoniac White amber redde Roes, redde Myntes Ma-
licie Sanguis Draconis and Sugar of cane a pretty quantitie,
made into fyne powder, mingle all together, and putt the necke
of a crowne thereof into the yolke of the egg and fill it up with
good redde wine and drinke this every morninge at 5. or 7. of the clocke
for the space of 9. or 10. dayes, and cleave after if you will. Take also
a gallon of Sacke as much of runninge Water as handfull of Rose-
mary as much of Sage and a quantitie of the soure of a Mare or
of an Asse, put this together into a cleve pott, stopp the mouth
thereof very close with claye, and lett it sceth till the three part
be consumed awaye, then unstopp the pott, put a funnell on the top
pott it within a cleve steele, and lett upon it and receive the
fume into your bodie and washe the fundament therewith very often.
And when it is staid if perchance it cometh againe. Take as at
first the weight of halfe a crowne of the powder of Muske in the
yolke of an egg a morninge, and when you goe to bedd drinke some
tymes a draught of Borrage Water. After the stoppage for to
strengthen your Backe Use to your breakfastes to Eate of
the pith of an Oxe, and of a little farsye made of Camphere Shred
fyne and a couple of newe laid Egges, and strowe some Sugar
Candy upon it. Eate also sometimes Nectes fete and Calves
foete stewed with some good hearbes Use thus to doe and with
the grace of God, this will assuredly helpe any fluxe.

An approved Medicine for the stoppage of a fluxe

Take a good quantitie of Sea coales beinge beaten as fyne to
powder as you can, put it into Beere or Ale mingle and stir
it well and lett the Patient drinke thereof, and if he cannot take
the powder in that sorte, lett it stand all night, and straine
the drinke in the morninge, and lett the Patient use it at all
times when he drinke for the space of 2. or 3. dayes and by
Gods helpe it will cure.

A Purging Ale

Take two gallons of newe Ale out of the tunne of the
strengthe of a penny a quart, then take two ounces of
the best Synee, as much of the Pollepodium of the Oxe Cloune
scraped, halfe an ounce of Baye berries, one ounce of Anis seeds
as much of Fenell Seedes: Bruise all these in a mortar, and
put them into a thyn Linnen Bagge, and put a Stone into
the bagge to make it syncke and tye up the bagge close and hang
it up a stringe into the Ale, and so lett it worke together, and
when it is a weeke old, drinke it fastinge every morninge, and
if you will have it worke much, drinke it also at fower of the
clocke in the afternoone.

A Medecine good for those that are enteringe
into the yelowe Jaundies.

Take of the inner bark of a younge Ashe, and almost so much
of the yelowe roies of Dockes being pined. Boyle these toge-
ther in a quart of Ale untill it come to a pinte then put thereto
a little Saffron, and when you do drinke thereof take therewith
at every tyme halfe a spoonfull of the powder of Ivory or of
a Stagges horne, and so drinke a good draught thereof every
morninge like warme and in 7 or 8 dayes it will helpe.

An other Medecine for those that are enteringe
into the yelowe Jaundies.

Take a gail rustinge hole, cutt of the top of it and take out
the core, then fyll it vpp with the powder of Turmericke or of
Stagges horne, and a little Saffron, then sett on the toppe and
roste it very softe, and when it is roasted ronge it out vpon
a Sawer and scrape Sugar thereon, and Eate so much every
morninge for 8. or 9. dayes, and it will helpe.

An especiall good Medecine for the Jaundies
whether it be blacke or yelowe.

Take the greene of 8. or 9. of the knottes of Gourd orange when
it is new made, putt it into a pottle of stale Ale, and shake
them well together, then lett them stand 24. howers and after
you have shaken it well againe straine it and so sett it
vpon the fyre, and when it doth seethe putt thereto the white

of an ege being beaten to clarifie it withall and when it
hath gather drinke upon the toppe like a Bolsett curle, skum
it cleane and put thereto a good handfull of the yelowest
rootes of Dockes pythed and a groute handfull of the inner
barke of a younge, fische and 20. of the groute wormes of the
earthe being slit and washed. Then lett them boile vpon
a soft fyre vntill the one halfe be consumed, then put ther
to a litle Saffron and keepe it for your vse. Let the Patient
drinke thereof three tymes euery daye and it will helpe.

*An other especiall good Medicine for the Jaundies
either Blacke or yelowe & it is taken in tyme.*

Take an handfull of Cellulaine and somewhat more then an
handfull of yarrowes, and a good quantity of the longe wormes
of the earthe, the earthe beinge cleane striped from them. Stamp
them very well either seuerally or together, and straine it with
Beere or Ale so much as may suffice to retaine the strengthe
of the Herbes and wormes. Then putt into it a good pretty
quantitye of alde Suorie or Stagges horne and about a
pennyworthe of Saffron made into fyne powder. Sett it
on the fyre but lett it not scorne. When it is throughly warme
putt it vpon in a glasse and keepe it for your vse and lett
the Patient take 9. or 10. spoonfulls thereof morninges and
at eueninges, and it will helpe.

A Very.

*A very good drinke for those that be geyuen
to Melancholye, and wauing.*

Take a quart of Carrett wine, putt it into an earthen Dip-
ker, add thereto halfe a pounde of Sugar, and so sett it vpon a
very soft fyre, and when it hath boyled and is cleane skummed
putt thereto a quart of Rosemary flowers cleane pythed and
halfe an ounce of Cynamome, and so lett them fynde together
for the space of an hower, then take it of and when
it is calde, putt it into a glasse altogether and drinke thereof
with a litle clarette wine after meate and when you go to
bed. Note that if you do make it of dryed Flower a pint
will serue to a quart of wine.

A Medicine for the Jaundies.

Take Horseradish and stampe it and straine it with warm
milk and euery night when the Patient is readye to go to bed
annoynt hym well therewith before a groute fyre. From the rootes
of his haire downe to the lowest of his backe and chafe it in well
with your hand and continue it till he be recovered.

A Drinke for the yelowe Jaundies.

Take the inner parte of a Batten tree and the inner barke of an
Elter tree, and a litle English Saffron Boile it them well toge-
ther in Ale or Beere and putt to it some longe Pepper and drinke
therof or Take Sallendine English Saffron and powder of Suorie
and sett it till it be stronge and drinke it 3. tymes morninge and
eueninge Or Take 9. or 10. seedes of Hempe do away the Gallies and
mischen in bile and drinke it fasting 9. dayes. Either will helpe.

An approved good Medicine for the Jaundies & yellow

Take of the most red and greatest garden wormes you can gett, cut of as much of them at the head or knott about the midst as the breadth of your thumbe, slyt the knottes with a knife, take out all that is within or scrape them, then washe them with good ale and putt them in a Godlett with 3. or 4. spoonfulls of ale, and grise them with a spoone stirring them well together so longe that the wormes be almost consumed, then lett it run through a strainer, and then take 3. or 4. cloves of Saffron, cutt somethinge small putt it into 2. spoonfulls of ale, mingle them well together, and lett it run through the strainer to the rest. Add to this a litle Unicorne horn and drinke it fasting 3. or rather 5. morninges together. Some or 4. peeces of wormes will serve at one tyme. This Medicine often proved hath many failes.

An other good Medicine for the same yellow Jaundies.

Take a pint of ale and putt to it Turmericke and Saffron of each a like quantitie, then take earthe wormes and washe them in warme water, shift the water often and washe them untill they be very faire and the earthe cleane out of them, then shred them small and putt them in a faire linnen Clothe and seethe them in the ale with the Saffron and Turmericke and lett the Patient drinke thereof as ofte as neede shall require.

An other Medicine for the yellow Jaundies.
Take redd Dogge rootes faire scraped and lightlye washed, take away the core, and to a gill of 2. gallons of good ale that is workinge putt in handfulls of such scorpid rootes in a Cyprusse or some other thynn Clothe that is ~~washe~~ washed cleane without Tye, after it hath wroughte and is 2 or 3. dayes olde, drinke thereof morninges none and at nighte.

In other.

An other Medicine for the yellow Jaundies.

Take a pint of ale, 9. Burrage leaues, 9. Roper cornes grise beaten a litle Saffron and the powder of Unicorne horn and lette them altogether, then straine it and lett the Patient drinke thereof Every morninge fastinge for the space of 6. dayes. Or take Bethony leaues and washe them and make them into powder and lett the Patient drinke of this powder oftentimes. Or of St. Johns worte in wine drinkeing the wine. Or take newe Sheepes dounge and steep it in ale or Beere 12. houers, then straine it and putt to it a litle powder of Saffron and geve it to the Patient to drinke 3. morninges fastinge.

A Medecine to stoppe Bleedinge at the Nose. ~ ~ ~

Take Iope and bruse it, then putt it in a clothe and holde it to your Nose and it will stopp it. Or Else take a clothe and putt it in red wine Vineger, and lay it to your Nauell and it will staye it. ~ ~ ~

Another Medecine to stoppe Bleedinge at the Nose. ~ ~ ~

Take the Bone of a Carpes head and when it is drye beate it into powder, and take of it in a Spone with a little drink and drink after it to washe it downe, and it will staye your Bleedinge. ~ ~ ~

Another Medecine for Bleedinge at the Nose that will assuredly helpe, if all other do fayle. ~ ~ ~

Take a Plaster of Pitch upon Leather and laye it betwixte your Shoulders coller, and lett your Plaster be cutt to cover the one pulse of your Shoulder blades and so goe small upwardes to the nape of your necke and lay another of the same to the Leynes of your Backe and these together undoubtedly will staye your Bleedinge. ~ ~ ~

A Medecine to stoppe the bleeding of a greene wounde and will heale it. ~ ~ ~

Take of the greene Mousse that groweth vpon an Hasell and lay it there vpon the wounde, when it is new hurte, and so lett it lye by the space of 24 howers and then dryse it with Salve if you see occasion. ~ ~ ~

*A Medecine to stanche bleedinge to knytt the
Synnowes and to heale any Greene wounde
hauinge no Bone perished.*

Take the longe wormes of the earthe commonly called Knot wormes
stampe them and grate them very thicke vpon a clothe and so
lay them to the wounde. Note that so longe as it cleaueth you
must not take it of but if it fall offe of them must you applye more of
them to the wounde This taken in tyme will heale it in 8. or 9. dayes.

A Powder for a wound or olde Sore that bleedeth much.

Take the longe wormes of the earthe and putt them into a Layle
with heauies to scower them selues, then putt them into an Earthen
on Yessel or Platter, and sett them in the Sun after brade to drye
and when they are sufficiently dryed beat them into small powder
and putt thereto the like quantitie of the powder of Vernon leaues
and so much of the powder of Balsarmeniacke, then mingle them well
together and keepe it for your vse. Make it in May or June best.

A water for a Sore that bleedeth much.

Take a quart of running water and when it doth boile putt thereto
two ounces of Raine Pilme as much of white Copperiye and four
ounces of the powder of Balsarmeniacke finely beaten, lett it boile
vntill these things be cleane dissolved, then skum it cleane and
putt thereto halfe a pinte of Honnye and so lett it boile with a
soft fyre vntill halfe a pinte be consumed, and as it boyleth
skum it cleane, then take it of the fyre and when it is colde

putt it

putt it in a dysell with a tapers And when there is occasion to
putt it arowe out so much into a Sawer as you shall neede and
warming it, wash therewith the Sore with a Linnen clothe This
waite thus used will continue good all the yere.

*A Water to stanche the bleedinge of a Sore
or to heale an old Sore.*

Take an handfull of Woodbine leaues as much Sage and
the like quantitie of Sgillendine, putt them into a pottle of
water and let it boile halfe away, then straine it and put to
the water an ounce of Filloes Tapatit a penniworth of Allome
as much honnye and the like quantitie of Grines, beaten into
powder. Sithe them till the Filloes and Allome be dissolved, and
so keepe it for your vse. Also halfe a quart of an ounce of
Mercury supplemate, put to halfe a pinte of fayre water, one
spoonfull thereto mixed with 4. or 5. spoonfulls of this water
is good for an inflamed face being used 3. or 4. times.

A Powder to stanche any bleedinge wounde.

Take Terra Sigillata, Sanguis Draconis, Bole armoniacke
filloes hippoc of euery one halfe an ounce, make them into
fine powder and cast them into the wounde that bleedeth.

A Medecine to preserve one from the Swette. ~

Take Balme Rosemary, and Borrage and putt them in Ale or Beere
and lett it stand 24. hours at the least and then drinke thereof
every morninge in the after noone and when you goe to Bedd. Use this
to doe and it will preserve you from the Swette. ~ ~ ~

A Balsome good for those that have the Swette. ~

Take a pottle of Balsome and putt therein a great handfull
of Mervy Colles and as much of the toppes of Cornuell with the
younge Cecies and the leaves together, and so lett them boyle
together the space of halfe an hower, then putt it in a Vessel
all together, and lett the Patient drinke thereof as often as he will
and as much as he will, and he shall finde great comfort in it,
and withall lett hym be kept with moderate clothes without
taking any ayre for over many clothes do much hurte. ~

A very good drinke to procure such as have this
disease to Swette, because for those that do only Burne,
and cannot Swette, it is helde most dangerous. ~

Take a Pint of Malmesye and burne it and putt thereto a
spowfull of Graines being but brused and so much Sugar
as will make it pleasant, then lett the Patient drinke a
good draught thereof warme, and so geue hym selfe to rest
and it will procure hym to Swette. ~ ~ ~

163.

164. 83

In order of Diett to be used in time of Sickness and will
preserve the Patients thereof from the Plauge.

In the morninge at your wakeninge you do take the ayre
pure Lette upon a chafing dish of coles, and take the ayre
thereof, then drinke a good draughte of Beere or Ale wherein
these Herbes have steeke all nighte (that is to saye) Sage, Worme,
Romaine, Hartsgrace and Plantain, and so soone as you have
drinke of the drinke till you your selfe againe. It is not advise
if you drinke thereof againe in the after noone and chaffe the
herbes twice or thrice a weeke. If you do use this order and
in this sorte in the tyme of infection you shalbe free.

A Medecine good for those that have taken
the infection of the Plauge.

Take a pint of Malmsye and barme it with a spoonfull
of Graines being brased, and so much Sugar as will serve to
make it pleasant, then keepe it for your use, it will keepe good
a fortnight or 3. weekes, and when any is fallen sicke take two
or 3. Spoonfulls thereof in a Porringer or other dish. Lette
thereto a good quantity of Tryacke, then stir them well to-
gether and so lett the Patient drinke it a litle warmed and
lett hym drinke a grate draughte of the same drinke warmed
without Tryacke presently after. And if the Patient doe
vomitt it up againe geve it hym still untill he do keepe it
and when he doth drinke it lett hym sweete afterwarde the
space of 12. or 16. howers, with moderate clothes beynge well

attended for taking of colde And as he dothe Sweete Lettice
drinke of Ale or Beere being boyled with Sage and so much
Sugar as will make it pleasant but lett him drinke it warme
These drinckes are also good in a pestilent feuer and if the
Patient do retaine these drinckes and be carefullye attended
there is no doubt but they shall live.

In other Medecine for the Plauge to be taken as
same as you can after the Party becometh to be sicke.

Take of Masticke and Myrrhe of eche of them halfe an ounce
and a quarter of an ounce of Aloes. Beate them into fyne pow-
der and putt them into halfe a pounce of Tryacle with so much
Saffron being ground small as you can take on the pointe of a
knife. Then stirr them very well together, and putt them into
a Leadon Baxe, stoppe it close, and keepe it for your use, it will
continue good 20 yeares. Let the Party greued take the quantity
of a Nutt thering, and lett him drinke presently after it a good
quantity or draughte of Malmeise and Tryacle as they are
prescribed in the former Medecine, or of Ale boyled with Sage
and Sugar being warmed, and lett him take it untill he doe
brooke it, and then keepe him in a swette as it is in the former
Medecine, and if he do retaine it there is no doubt but he shall live.

In Almonde milke to coole those that be in
the extreme heate of the Plauge.

Take the kernelles of the Hasell Nuttes, picke them cleane and
grinde them small, with a few blanchet Almondes then take as
much.

much of these waters followinge as will serve to spraine them
withall, that is to saye of Tamentill, of Symonell, of Buglosses
of Buglas and of Borraige of eche of these a like quantitie but if you
cannot gett the distilled waters of all these heares then take all the
Hartwors savings Symonell of eche a like quantitie and boyle them
in faire water a good space, and when they are well boyled, then
straine them and take so much of the water as will serve to spraine
your Patient and Almondes with, Then straine them and geve
the milke therof warmed to the Patient to drinke as often as he
will with Sugar, this will coole the heate and helpe the disease.

A Medecine to trye whether there will live or dye
that have the Plauge come out upon them.

Take of Gumme called Galbanum and dissolve it with the iuyce
of wilde Droyes, then spreade it upon the fleshy side of Glouers
leather, but lett the Leather be no broader then the sore is as collected
then lay it upon the sore, and holde it on with your hand the space
of a quarter of an hower, and if there be no steeve, the Patient
may live without all doubt, if not he will dye. And if it doe
cleane it will ripen the Sore, and brake it in 24 howers, and
that before it do come at Perhatum 24.

In other Medecine to ripen brake and draw out
the core of the Plauge Sore.

Take a great yell Onyon and raste it in the fyre untill it be
like halfe roasted, then wringe out the core of it, and laye the
hollow place thereof right upon the top of the Sore, as warme
as the Patient can well endure it, and holde it lightely upon
with your hand the space of halfe an hower then hynde it on with

a clothe and lett it be so 24 hours and if it be not then broken
lay on an other in the like sorte This will both breake it and
drawe it till the core come out and then drage it with some
good drawing Salve that hath therein no hearbes.

*A Remedy good to preserve the
Beavers thereof from the Plauge.*

Take the quantity of a good spile of yellowe waxe a good
spoonfull of Tarre and 5. or 6. spoonfulls of good white Vinegar
Boyle these together and then putt thereto so much of the
powder of Wormewood as will make it very thicke and when
it is well stirred together take it of the fyre and when it is
colde make it up in Balles and make an hole through one
of them and with a stringe weare it about your neck in
tyme of Sickness and by Gods grace it will preserve you
from infection Also a peece of the rinde of Angelica or a peece
of the pyll of a Lemmon or Orange or a Leafe of Sorrell
any of these bringe aerie in your mouth and chew it a
little is very good against the infection.

A Rare medicine for the Pestilence.

Take the dried Blade of a Drake and of a Ducke of a Goose
and of a Kilde: Rhene Fenell seeds the seeds of Comyn. Dill
and of wilde or garden. Begons or Dates of every one 3. drammes
the rinde of Gentiane, Treysaile, Squinanture Frankensense
Bens dried of each four drammes. White Pepper and Longe
Coste.

Coste Valerian. Anys. Cynamome of each two drammes. Mace
Narde of each 6. drammes. Beniamyn. Cassia Gum. Anniseeds
of each 3. drammes. Carobalsan 20. graines. Vires Saffron. Redd
and Deapontike Ginger Mastick of each one dramme. Treacles 4. or
5. drammes. Make a fyne powder of all these and with 4. tymes as
much of clarified Honeye, mingle all together and keepe it in
a Silver Vessell or a glasse close stopp'd. It is an hyge treasure
in such a case. The Dose of it is two drammes in wine or
water of Sorrell.

*An Electuary of an wonderfull vertue
in the tyme of Pestilence.*

Take Cynamome Elect one ounce. Terra Sigillata 6. drammes
fyne Mace 3. drammes. Unicorne horn one dramme, the seeds
and rinde of Citrone, roice of Dyotany, Burnett, Turmentile
Zelaire, redd Corall of each 2. drammes, yellowe Saunders 4.
Sennales redd Saunders 2. scruples, Whitetern and redd flowers
of Marygoldes of each one dramme. Juorv raised. Scabiosa Ver-
nici Fumic, seeds of Busyll, the bone of a Stages hart, Saffron
of each 2. scruples. Make a fyne powder and add vnto it of
Boale Armoniacs preparate 2. ounces, white Sugar 3. pounds and
with a Syrupe of Acetarsitaci Cytri make a Souveraigne Elec-
tuarye and keepe it in a glasse. In the Pestilence commethe
with greite excess of humors drinke a spoonfull thereof upon
Redd water and Vineger, but if the Patient feele any colde
lett hym take it in a draughte of wine and cover hym with clothes

so that he may sweate as longe as is possible and so without
doubte it will proue a present remedie. This Electuare
is of so greate vertue in them that to receaue it once in 24
houres that they may be sure from all euill infections of cor-
rupte ayres and contagions all the days after. But in them
that are infected already and are taken with the Pestilence if
they drinke of it but one spoonfull as is aforesaid (especially
after lettinge blood if it be convenient for the Patient) and
lay hym downe and sweate vpon the same, if the Venome hath
not utterly overcome the Heart he shall undoubtedly recover.
It hath been experienced that after drinkeing of the same Me-
dicine when the Patient made his water in an Urinall the
glaasse hath burst in peeces by reason of the Venome that it purged out.

A medicine preservative against the infection of the Plague.
Take one elde Wallnut, and shrydd it small and putt to it a little
Shewe fynde mynne, and when they be well mingled together
open a Figge and putt them into it and so close up the Figge, and
in tyme of infection take this fastinge. It is very preservative
and hath been often approved.

A Medicine preservative against the Plague.
Take an handfull of Elder leaues an handfull of wild Bramble
leaves, as much of Horde grace, and as much of Sage leaues.
Washe them and swinge them together in a fayne cloth and

Straine

Straine them with a quart of White Wine, and then putt it in a
glaasse, and put to it a good quantity of Ginger, and drinke a
good spoonfull of it, and it shall preserve from the infection
for twenty dayes, and nyne tymes taken shall be sufficient for
the whole yeare.

A Medicine for the Plague to be taken
as soone as any one dothe feel hym selfe Sick.
Take of the Leetes of Detroue to the bigness of your
thumb a spoonfull of Ioane Trea cle, three
spoonfulls of faine water, and three spoonfulls of
wyne vinegar. Grate the roote small mingle all
well together and make it blood warm and drinke
it, and if the Patient cast lett hym take as much
and so continue vntill it staye with hym, then lett
hym goe to bedd and sweate if he cast, and be very
carefull that he take no colde.

173

174. 98.

An approved good Medecine to ease the paine of the Goute.
Take the yrolle of a new laid egge and the like quantitie of
Blacke Sage, and of Saffron being grounde into fyne powder
so much as you can take vpon the pointe of a knife. Stirr these
well together, then spreade it vpon a clothe and lay it to the
place greued, and in 24. houers it will drawe out water and
your paine will cease. Do this as you fynde occasion. It will
ease your paine and strengthen the Lym. This is for the
Goute that cometh of a colde humor.

An other Medecine for the same greife.

Take of the brothe of Bacon, and when it hath boyle take it of
the fier, and putt therto so much of olde Cheese being scraped
as will make it being well stirred together like vnto Syder
yme, then spread it thicke vpon a clothe and lay it to the place
greued as warme as you can suffer it and so lett it be vntill
it do fall of, and you shall fynde ease.

A Medecine for the Goute that cometh of an hott
Humor. It will ease the paine and cole the heate.

Take of Cowe dounge when it is new made and putt thereto so
much of new milke from the Cowe, as will make it somewhat thynne.
Stirr them well together and boyle it vpon a softe fier vntill
it be thicke, then spread it vpon a clothe, and lay it to the
place greued, as warme as the Patient can endure it. Shifte it
once in 24. houers, and in short tyme it will ease. Use this
as you do fynde occasion.

A Medecine good for the Goutte, and to draw out all
 euell humors from any parte of the Bodye also very good
 to amende the Sight, ease any paine in the Heade, brooke
 any Impostume, and to take away defects in hearinge.

Take two pounde of Roshie, as much of Rozen as much of Frankincense
 each synely beaten and searzed seuerallye, one pounde
 of Sheepes tallowe one ounce of Saffron, two ounces of Cloues, as
 much of Mace, halfe a pounde of Comyn and 3 ounces of Caplaune
 beaten and searzed. All these muste be sodden the space of an houre
 The Roshie must be put in first alone, and after the rest, and when it
 is sodden, make it in longe rolles and keepe it. Then to use it take
 fyne tawed Sheepes leather and therof cutt Soles to couer the
 Soles of your feete, and spreade of the foresaid Plaister vpon them
 and waue them next your feete within your Shooes the space of a
 moneth or vntill they fall off, and use them so longe as you fynde
 occasion or as therunto disposed.

A Medicine for the bytings of a mad Dog
to be used either for men or Beastes
La. Wynnwoode

Take of the leaves of Rewe picked cleane from the stalkes
six ounces: If Garthage pillit 4 ounces If the best Mithridate
or Strong London Treacle 4 ounces If the scrapings of
Lynne or Sewter 4 spoonfulls, and a Bottle of Stronge
Putt it all into a vessel that will containe a third parte
more then all this ingredience: Stoppe it close and sett
it in a little of cleane water, and so lett it boyle over a
gentle fire 4 howers: Then straine it into a cleane
vesse and give thereof every morning fasting untill the
Patient have spoonfulls warmed for nyne daies together:
either more or less according to the strength of the man
or Beaste that shall take it, and bynd some of the stronge
red ingredience to the place bitten: Probation

General Meduines for particular diseases, not settings w the former Chapters

For one y hath a Rapture

Take Cumfre a good handfull wisse gasses as much roots & all
knotted gras a handfull. Stamp all these and strain them
with Rainsfe, and being beed warme give it nyne days
a pretty straight morning and evening. if it be a man
that hath bene long so, he must needs lye at the
least nine days upon his backe and strit so littell as
is possible. if a child so much as it may keepe him
lyen for so long time, if y think y wille to sette for
the child lett him have it but 7 days w hime
and the rest in stall and he be for y. parture
have a good trusse and be keptt on at the least one
whole yeare

A Plaster for the same

Take of all the asphid herbes and make iugle of them
than take frehe butter and clarify it and drawe out Virgine
Oyle and clarifye it of each of these a like measure then take
of the roots of Cumfre and drye it and make powder of it
and the powder of Comynken and fennel seede. but lett ther be
dyke so much Comin as fennel seede. Dore the powder in the
butter and and laye upon a soft fiew a good while together
then put in y iugle and lett it boile a halfe or two. then
sive it altogether till it be coole. When you are to use it spread
it and lay it to the cooles as hot as y may suffer it and if it
till be be hole. This plaster is most expedient for a child that is
bust at the Stodill

By Loeg of Duchman's Receipt

A Plaste for a Swollen leg that is swollen.

Take 2 handfulls of Brooklime as much of Malloe the like quantity of Violet Leaves, shroade all these together and boile them in a pinte of water and as much of melle putt thereto a quarter of a pounce of Sheeces tallowe let them boile halfe an hower together, then putt into it oge handfull of redd Rose leaves and as much of melle well brused, it must sceth untill it be very thicke then spreade it upon a clothe and so applyed to the legge, the wounde beinge still covered with a plaister It must not be remoued untill it hath bene 24. hours.

A Plaste for a legge that is swollen and is harde and calde and whereof there is no skyn broken.

Take of the topes of Wallworte and Camomele of eche 4. great handfulls, shroade them a litle and putt thereto 4. great handfulls of redd Rose leaves Boyle all these together in fyre water untill they be very tender, then putt thereto a good dishfull of Conde downe that is newly made, and so lett it boyle untill it be so thicke that you may spreade it upon a clothe, and so laye it to the Patientes legge warme and change it once in 24. hours and in 5. times or more it will be cured.

A Plaste for a legge that is wrenched.

Take a good quantity of Spaleen Brooklime and Camomele Choppe them together and boile them in Urine and water with a good quantity of Sheeces tallowe untill they be very thicke, then putt in a litle white Brann and styrr them together, spreade it upon a clothe and applye it to the place that is hurt.

A Bath for a legg that is swollen with colde.

Take a good handfull of Rosemary, as much of Sage the like quantity of Thyme, as much of Clove, and as much of Marjyn as of all the rest Boile all these together in running water about halfe an hower then poure them into a Baile and into the Bath you must putt a wooden dish with the bottome downward in such sorte as the Patients feet may rest upon it without touching the water. Then must a Sheet and a warme clothe be cast over his legges to keep in the heat, that cometh from the legges with warme clothes and keep it very warme and after lett him lye on a Bedd 2. or 3. hours.

A Bath for the Droppe in the Legges

Take 2 Bricks and heate them in the fyre red hot then quench them in water and take Wallworte otherwise called Dandelworte or grunde Elder and over a good quantity of the steame lay the Bricks you must likewise lay some Wallworte over the Bricks. Note that this must be done in a tubbe, the Patients legges beinge sett upon the steame when he must sweate an hower, then wipe the Legges and lay them dry warme and lay the Patient to rest quietly on his bedd the space of two hours.

A Medicine for Legges that are swollen with the Droppe and change not colour.

Make a very stronge Brnye of paye Salte then sceth it and skumme it cleane putt thereto 3. or 4. handfulls of water Crokes and 2. or 3. handfulls of wheaten Brann, and so lett them boile together a good space Then take 2. peeces of white Cottonne tye to come about the Legges and wet them in the liquor and lay them to the Legges as hot as the Patient can suffer it, and as they do coole wet them againe.

in the liquor, and thus doe 4 or 5 times, and then wring the cloth very drye and so make them fast about his Legges as fast as you can and let them lye all nighte and untill the next nighte and then arise them in the same sorte againe, thus doe And in 7 or 8 dayes it will helpe.

*A Soueraigne and Medecine for a legge that is poisoned
or infected either with Salve water or otherwise.*

Take smale Oremale and temper it with fresse Butter untill it be like Dought, then make it into very thyn cakes betwixt your finger and thumb and so lay them upon the legge one close to another so farr as the venominge goeth, and if there be a sore lay them ouer the Soore on fresse down the plaister and chaffe them once in 24 houres, and in short tyme it will helpe you.

A Medecine for a Straine or a Bruise.

Take the softest of newe Cowe dunge putt thereto two pennyworth of fresse Butter, halfe a pinte of Milke 4 ounces of Oyle of Roses or Sallett oyle. Sett these quere a soft fyre a good while and then them well. There wille about the place an Oyle wherewith first annoynte well the place greced then applye a plaister of the other sort.

A Water good to washe any festred Soore or Canker.

Take of Woodvynde leaues of Hysoplike and of Sage of eche of these 3 great handfulls and boile them altogether in runninge water untill the water be very strange of the herbes and the lake very yelow, then straine it and boile it againe and when it is cleane scummed putt to euery quart of water a quarter of a ponde of Rane Allome and 3 ounces of white Apperle and so let it boile

untill.

untill the Allome and Apperle be mealtten, then scum it cleane and to euery quart of the water, putt a pinte of Honnye and let it boile vpon a very soft fyre the space of an houre, and as it doth boile scum it cleane, then take it of the fyre, and when it is colde putt it into a vessel that hath a tappe And when you haue occasion to vse it, keepe of it put into some Spurger and warme it before you do wype the Soore therewith, and when you haue washed it chaffe it with Lyne and Salve as you see occasion.

An other water for the same purpose.

Take of Egremony of Plantyn of Dryor leaues of Sage and of Honnye like leaues of eche of these 3 great handfulls Boyle all these together in running water untill the water be very strange of the herbes and the lake very yelow, then straine it and putt to euery quart of the water a pinte of Honnye a quarter of a ponde of Rane Allome and 3 ounces of greene Apperle. Then boile the water untill one halfe pinte be consumed vpon a very soft fyre and scum it cleane. When it is colde putt it into a close vessel that hath a tappe And drayle it out into a Sander as you haue occasion to vse it. Warme it and washe the Soore therewith with a Lyngen Cloth. But if it be for a very olde Soore boyle your herbes in the water of a tunne putt in steede of the runninge water. These waters thus used will continue good all the yeare.

A Medecine for the Spingles.

Take the Soole of a Catt or of a dog and annoynte the place therewith and after you haue therewith lifted the dysense do so it with the Ointment that is made with Oyle houses and Grease written hereafter amongst the Ointmentes in this booke. It will both heale and drye it.

A Medecine to take deade fleshe out of any Soore.

Take of white Allome and laye it vpon an hott fyrr shouell and sett it vpon the coales and so lett it boyle so longe as it dothe appeare vpon Bales: When it is boyled enough it will stand still on a boage and looke white: When it is cold take it of the fyrr shouell and make it in very small powder and so anse the Soore therewith.

A Medecine to bringe a greene wounde that gyleth together and to cause it to matter.

Take a peece of freshe Beefe of an Inke thicke and broyle it vpon a Griddeyon and turne it vntill it be thoroughly hott then sett it in the middelt somewhat more then half through and so laye it abrode with the insyde vpon the wounde and lett it lye 24 hewes and it will bringe the wounde together and cause it to matter then anse it with Salve as you shall see caused.

A Medecine for a Letter that waters.

Take the iuyce of Gallendine and annoynte it therewith 4. or 5. tymes the daye and laye on helowe thinge vpon it to kepe that the clothes touche it not and in shorte tyme it will heale it. Also the iuyce of Bryany berrye that groweth vpon hedges like a willow berrye applied as the other will heale it. For the aye Letter cyth Measurde or Spoke will heale it.

A Medecine for an Itche that hath bene of longe continuance
Take six Gallons of new Beere and putt it into a cleane Well all then to a quarter of a pounce of Mustard and Syrr then well together and so lett it stand 7. or 8. dayes vntill it be stale. Then lay the Patient.

Let it drinke thereof every morninge and eveninge and in the after noon. But withall lett the patient every morninge gett naked before a good fyre and lett hym be well rubbed all over his Bodye and so the heat of the fyre and the rubbinge will make the Itche to come out. Then take a smother strike flint, and annoynte the Booye very thyn over with Tarre bynge moulden with frethe grasse or Swoopes tallow bynge tryed, and lett hym not putt on his clothes till he be drye. This doe by the space of 12. dayes and it will helpe.

A Medecine for the prickinge of a Thorne, and howe to drawe out the same Thorne.

If you can drawe out the Thorne, then laye salt barreled Sage to the place and it will take away the Venome and heale it. But if you can not gett out the Thorne take the Cornelles of Rasell Sutes and cleve them in your mouthe very small, but wett them not to much then temper them betwixt your fyngers like douate and so lay it to the place and heade it vpon with your hande vntill it do cleave to the place, then bynde a clothe vpon it and so lett it lye vntill it do fall of it selfe, the paine will not be vntill it do bringe out the Thorne and have healed it.

A Medecine for a Soore called an Ancone.

Take an handfull of Rue as much of Sage and the like quantity of Groundsell, choppe all these together and boyle them in the grainede of Ale, and putt thereto half a pounce of Swoopes tallow bynge tryed very small, and so lett them boyle the space of one hower stirring it continually, then putt thereto so many of the crommes of Leauened Bread as will make it of a sufficient thickness for a Plaster, and grinde it somewhat thicke vpon a clothe

and so laye it to the place no hotter then the Patient can well abide it, and so lett it lye 24 howers. Dresse it thus as often as you shall see cause. And when it dothe lye very redde and is whithall colde in some one place Take a small Snake and stampe it and spreade it thicke vpon a clothe and laye it vpon the sore place is then couer it with your Clothe as before and in 24 howers it will breake it, then tent it and applye it with Salue till it be well.

A Medecine for a Felon.

Take halfe an handfull of Groundsell halfe a quartfull of boylde and a quartfull of Saffron. Stamp all these together very small putt thereto the yolke of a new laid egge and the like quantity of barreled Saffron. Syrr all these well together and temper them with so much Leauen as will come to make it like a softe Salue then dresse the felon therewith once a daye and it will rypon it and breake it, and after it is taken will heale it.

An other speciall good Medecine for a Felon.

Take of Rosh the quantite of a grate Horsell Nutt, putt it into an Vnter sheet, and sett it vpon the Embers till it doe boyle then take a new laid egge and putt the white cleane out of it, and stirr the yelke well together in the shell, then poure it into the Rosh as it doth boyle by a little at a tyme, and as you do putt it in stirr it with a knife vntill it do clutter about your knife, then laye it with speede vpon a clothe and so clappe it vpon the Felon as it cometh boylinge from the fyre, for while it is layd on so hott, it will not cleaue to it, and then you must dresse it againe

otherwise

otherwise it will do no good, and when it doth cleaue lett it lye 24 howers, and then dresse it againe in the same sorte that it may cleaue twice and thrice with breake it, and then dresse it with some good craviege Salue till it be well.

An other very sufficient Medecine for a Felon.

Take an egge and putt out all the white the yolke on lye remayning in the shell, then take the yonge leaues of Mallowes and mynce them very small and putt them to the egge with the crommes of leaunne Syrrade and make it thicke and lay it on the Felon and a Plantain leaf vpon it, and it will both rypon it and drawe out the Core, and when that is done take an other egge and putt out the white and putt to the yolke a little honny and thicken it with fyne flower, and applye it as a Salue and it will drawe it this hath bene approved and it is not hurtefull if it be applied to a Whitesore or a Boile.

A Medecine for the stranginge of an Edder.

Take a Cocke and cleaue hym in the middelt so sore as he is killed the feathers beynge rypon hym and laye hym to the place gutted and all wyse he be colde, and so lett hym lye 7 howers or 8, and then lay an other in the same sorte and it will helpe and withal quene the Patient to drinke to keepe the poyson from the Hart.

An other Medecine for one that is stonge with an Edder.

Take Mustarde Soede and bruse it in a wooden dishe with Dragon water then openinge the wounde with a fyne Needle first bynding the Patient about the place where he is hurte for swellinge any farther. Bathe the wounde and all about as farr as it is swelled

With the Dragon water and then lay the Medecine on the wound
byndinge it on with a faire clothe And when you drinke it againe
annoynte it with Syll of Roses. Gue the Patient to yacke and
Dragon water to drinke when you drinke it firste.

An other Medecine for the stoppage of an Elder
or Snake or any other venomous thinge.

Take a good quantitie of St Johns Wort and stampe it well,
putt thereto a good pretty quantitie of the best wine vinegar you
can gett and so applye it to the place that is so stange and it will
presently draw out the Venome and cure it. But for any Boile
that is stange about the Ventr or any other parte take rotten
Egges Cutt it with a good knife in a rounde in some
place. Beat the Egges well together, and rubb and chafe the place
well for a good space together and it will presently cure any
such stoppage or swelling byther in Man or Beaste.

A water or drinke to alter or drive away a Fever or Ague

Take 3 or 4 of the rotes of Burres, washe them cleane and slitt them
and cast them into 3 pintes of good Beere putting vnto them one hand-
full of Fetherfewe, a quarter of an handfull of Camomile as much of
Mousieare and as much of Burges herbe otherwise called periwine
growinge flitt to the grounde like a Starre. Washe all the herbes well
and putt them so boyle altogether untill the one halfe thereof be
consumed. Then putt into it one spoonefull of grosse Pepper and let
it boile a litle after, then seue it in a pott coveringe it close and
keepe it for your use and use it before the suspected tyme of the
comminge

comminge of the fytt, take a large draughte thereof as hott as you can
drinke it, and cover your selfe with warme and warme vpon it. Use this
3. or 4. tymes and it will by the helpe of God drive the fevre from
you. It hath been experienced.

A water for the Palsey. It is also good to quicken

memory and to cleare the Sight.

This you shall fynde written amongst the waters folio 246.

A Drinke for the Palsey.

Take of Balme Bergamary and Sage of each of these take an handfull
Boyle them together with a quart of Garret wine vpon a soft
fyre in a Copper or Lead pot untill halfe a pinte be consumed, and
you must boile therewith so many Symarise flowers as you can take
betwixt your 3 fingers and the like quantitie of Cowslip flowers
then putt thereto a litle Sugar, and so putt altogether into a pott
and drinke thereof euery mornynge and at 3 of the clocke in the
after noone and it will helpe you, and you must use often to rubb
the Noddell of your head and the nape of your Necke and keepe them
warmed and you shall fynde ease.

A Medecine for the dead Palsey.

Anoynte the place that is taken therewith with Sallerogyl then
strewe thereon Pepper being beaten neither too small nor too great
then laye the Patient in such sorte, as all the parte that is affected may
lye vpon Kettles, and when there is warmth come to the Symme take
away the Kettles and annoynte the place with the oyle that is for
the Palsey and laye it in warme clothes. Then make fentes of clothe
and wet them in Mustarde and Aquavite well. Blend together
and putt them vnto the Patientes Nose. This will purge the

heade quicken the senses and help them if it please God some of Lavender flowers and Borraghe flowers will greatly avails against the Palsye of the Face.

A Medecine for the Palsye in the heade

Take 3 Sage Leaves and prick them with a pynn and lay them in steene in Aquavite, and in the morninge take firste one of them and lay it under the Patients tongue, and when that hath given there a while putt it put and take an other, and so use them all every morninge, and wash his iawes temples and the nape of his necke with Syke water, and he shall fynde ease.

An approved Medecine for the Palsye.

Take a Foxe and incase hym then mynse his fleshe as small and as fyne as is possible, then take a fatt Gase and scalde her very cleane and plucke out her guttes and fyll her Belly with the same mynse Foxe and sewe up the hole againe that none come out. Putt her upon a spit and rost her well, and keepe the drippings thereof close in a newed pott and anoynte the place thereof where the graefe is, and chase it by the fyre.

An Spectall good Medecine for the fallinge Sikeple
Take of the Skull of a mans heade and of Hoppyne rootes cleped in the latter ende of Februarye of each one ounce of Sottayne six drammes and of Lavender Spike 3. drammes The Skull muste be fyled very fyne and beaten very well in a mortar. The rootes and Herbes muste be dryed in the shadowe and then made into small powder

powder, and all must be mingled well together. The Dose thereof is one dramme at a tyme with Syringe of Sticados. But first the Patient must be purged with this receipt followinge. *Take* of the rootes of Polygote greens of the like halfe an ounce made very cleane and scragged and of Diaphanicon ^{which} is a compoūde in the foot theayres shopes Six Drammes The Polygote must be beaten in a stone mortar untill they be in fyne dust and then mingled with Diaphanicon and so made in mortelles and taken with cowboral Sugar. This Purgation must be taken 3. dayes together, and then for 4. dayes the Medecine before written then the Purgation againe and then the Medecine and so to continue 3. courses. The best tyme to take it is in the beginning of the Springe, when the Sopp is new entered into the Gasse. ^{then} Newertheless it hath had good success at other tymes.

A Medecine to staye the Eperodes.

Take the Conkers of Baile Armanike Terre Sigillate and of Sanguinis Draconis each a like quantity. Putt the weighte of 3. ounce of this powder to a lytle white roes of an Ege and beate it well together. Sprade it upon a clothe and applye it to the place and once a day make a newe Plaister. But if you perceive them to looke blacke, then take away the Plaister for feare of to sodaine stayinge them. It is good also for the Eperodes to take a good handfull of yewerone stampe it and straine it with Beere or Ale and drinke thereof colde morninge and eveninge.

A Medecine for such as make water like cleare Bloode.
Take a good handfull of Sottayne opied in newe milke of a Cowe that hath not been at Bull and drinke it warme every morninge and eveninge.

A Medecine for the falling of the Mother. ~

Take a little quantity of Balastians ^{which} Pomegranet ^{seeds} and so much of Cyprus Nutt, and all boynd to statten into fyne powder boyle them in water, and with the same water warme washe the place eveninge and morninge and dryp ^{large} wale in it and applye it thre tyme after the washinge.

A Medecine for heat in the Kidneyes

Take the leaves of Hondbane and roste them in Doke leaves
till they be very softe, then take them out of the Doke leaves and
put to them the white of an egg, Womans milke some redde Egg
water and a litle white wine vinegar. Beate these altogether
with a Spaine, till it be like a Salve, then spreade it on a cloth
and when you goe to bedd lay it warme to the place where the paine is
and pyme it dole clothe upon it. Use thus to doe sometime when
you feele any heate.

A Medicine for the Tympany.

Take the Berries of Elders when they be black ripe and drey
them in the Sonne and then rubb them and putt a waye all but
the white Seede that is within them, and when it is dreye pste them
into powder and geue the Patient therof to drinke in White Wine or
Ale fasting 14. dayes together.

A Medecine For Scaldinge or Burninge

and to take away the Hoats. D.

Take Sage and seethe it in runninge water, and then withall
washe the wounde and it will take away the heate immediatelye
Then.

Then take Sage and Starves tounge and Shewes hounge and frye
it with Shewes sewitt, and applye the wounds with a feather
and lett the still. Then take Shewes hounge dryed into powder and
strove it thurrow twice a daye and applye it as膏 and take
beede of pickeringe of any of it awaye longe there be holes remayninge
entering in the skin And to alwaye the stiffnesse when you
can applye it no longer Bate it a little with Sage water Bat
the lesse I thinke the sooner it will heale.

A Medicine for Legges that are swolne.

Take a good quantity of the white Mags that groweth
on an dill. Boile it in water and lay Salte and then
wringe it dry and apply it to the Legges with a Clothe
to keep it close to and it will asswage the swelling. ∞

A Medicine for Knots that grow in the flesh & runninge
(i.e. winter sometimes runninge in stacrett places)

Take the rince of Slowes when they growe blacke and washe the
place therewith.

For a paine in the Joynte called in the North the Worme.

Take of the roote of Runcifae, genterwise called Horse radish, and
the Corrie beynge cleane washed from it, bruse it in a morter till it
be as paye, then spread it somewhat thicke upon a coarse cloth
and apply thereto the place every 12. houres till you finde ease.
Barth. Sydenh. in the 1120. Remo.

Take blacke Sage, and chase it well into the place before a fire, both
cutting and morninge and in a few dayes it will procure ease.

For the drawinge out of any poyson of rusty Iron.
Make a Catelise of redde wine and white Brann, and applye
it to the place, and it will drawe out any such Venome. ∞ ∞ ∞

To keepe the biting of a madde Dogge from rancklinge.
Take Betonye Eyemayne Planteyn and pastye Bacon beate them
fynely together, and lay it into the place bitten. See for biting fol 247.

For the Itche in a womans Breaste.
Take a pinte of Honnye and as much Gynsall as will make halfe
a pinte of iuyce. Boyle the iuyce and the honny together till it
be somewhat thicke. Syttade so much as will serue for one daye
a linnen clothe and applye it to the place somewhat warme, re-
mynge it once in 24. howers.

A Medecine for a Felon.
Take Rue a good quantitie. Boile it in as much fayn Water
as will make it tender, then thicken it with stemeat or cranda
of Brande. When it is boyled take it of and putt thereto two spoone-
fulls of freshe grease and applye it warme. Also rouse Herber
tounge in a paper and roste it in the Embers as it were a roste
and applye it to the Felon somewhat warme. Renewe this once
in 12. or 24. howers, this will either asswage it or breake it, and
after it is broken apply any ordinary Salve thereto.

A Medecine or Water for a Tetter.
Take Gumme Arabike one dramme Sul Armonake 2. drammes
beate them to powder, and putt them to 6. ounces of white Vinegar
and boile all together untill halfe be consumed, then straine it
and putt it into a glass and washe the tetter therewith.

A Medecine for the Drogge.
Take two gallons of the worre one ponde of Guaiacum Wode. Boile
it till a quart be consumed, then weat after it is strained with Ale
yeaste as you do Ale, and when it is so ebbe as it beareth working
drinke of it at all tymes and in the space of 3. weekes it will heale
as it hath been experienced in many thoughtie past cure.

Another Medecine or drinke good for the Drogge.
Take two gallons of Ale or Beere putt thereto two handfulls of
Elycanpane raves as much of Wormewode of Rue as much of
Ruant as much, a ponde and an halfe of Rennyseides a ponde
of Gyrdise a quarterne of an ounce of Colloquintida and a
pinte of Honnye. Seethe all these together untill the halfe be con-
sumed, and use it at all tymes.

A Medecine for the greene Sickenesse.
Take halfe a ponde of Reysens of the Sonn 3. ounces of Rynbe
grasse sliced and somewhat pringed, as much of Rennyseides
Ranunculus of Camomile an handfull of Cardemome an handfull
of Syrell an handfull of Violet leynes and an handfull of French
Mallows or other if they cannot be got. Set all these in
six quartes of running water 12. howers and then sett it
byle on a softe fyre, the vessel beinge close stopp'd till halfe the
liquor be consumed. Then sett it by close stopp'd till it be colde
then straine it and putt it into a Bottell and take thereof e-
very morninge before you dyne the thirde part of a pinte and
wete gentlye if it offer it selfe.

A Plaster for the fallinge Sickenesse.
Take Peritrum Castus rotes Stedador of euery one 10. drammes
Sagittaria 5. drammes Dill seade Asafetida Aristologic rotunda
of euery one 2. drammes and an halfe. Iuyce of Saville
clarified Honnye of Rhen 14. ounces. Boile them on a softe fyre
untill it be mectely thicke. Afterwardes when it beginneth to
coole mixe the other ingredience with it and take of it euery
morninge 3. drammes and for a Child 2. will suffice and
laste 4. howers after.

A Medecine for any extremitie of the Whittes

Take one ounce of Venice Turpentine well washed in Rhenish Water, Lubard 4. drammes made into powder. Sugar 2 ounces Cynamome one ounce, made into powder. Mixe them together and take of it first and last three Pulles of the bignesse of Beane and in the morning after it, take on the point of a knife, a little Discordium and a good draughte of a Verges possett hot to washe it downe and fast after it one nowing and take heed of Brayning them by Lyttes or such like. The Dissett and Discordium must be used onely after the pulles in the morning. Use this 3. or 4. dayes, and if you fynde it begyns to stay we it the longer. Otherwise leave it and after some 3. dayes we it againe, till you fynde ease.

A Medecine for the fallings of the Moother

First bathe the place very cleane with Wyne, milke and greene lye after lay a plaister on the place made of blew Beanes beaten to fyne flower, and then so much Wyne Vinegar as will make it spreade. Shifte it once every 24. howers till it ge ypp.

A Medecine for the risings of the Moother

Take Sackwoode and lay it as thick as your finger and as longe and broad as a large hand, then laye on white Mace on it after more Sackwoode and more Mace and at last the Thymie as at first. Then lay it to heate betwene two felcs till it be some what yellowe, and then in a thynn linnen clothe laye it to the sunne some thinge higher then the moother is, and sett it lye 12. howers, and it will very come cause it to fall to the right place. This is to be used eyther when the fit is come, or that they feare the cominge of it.

A Medecine for a shide broken out with the itche all over
Take Gallenadine and straine it and straine it and mingle the sayd therses and red Wine ~~excessive~~ Vinegar together and so annointe the child morning and evening before the fyre and in no wise putt not of the Scurfe that will arise, till it fall of it selfe. Trye first by some part of the bodye, and if it do that good then use it to his face.

A Medecine to

Take of white Amber three penny Weighte of very fyne Cynamome four penny Weighte and somewhat more Beate them fyne eche one by them selfe into fyne powder. Then take 6. or 7. sprangfulles of good Gallegne Wine clearett putt it into a faire gottager. Then putt the powders into it, and with a spoone stir it well that it maye not be lumpy, and heate it like warme, and lett it be dropke of all at one tyme, and by gods grace you shall heare god by signes shortly after, it hath been approved.

For other Medecine for the same

Take the Canes of the Cashia the Cashia being taken out, and scrage them cleane and beate them to powder then take 2. partes of that powder and one part of the powder of Date Stones beaten and gone to drinke as much as will lye upon a piece of sixe pence in any warme thinge.

For other Medecine to procure Throes for the same

Take as much of the seeds of Saugye as will lye upon a grote booke beaten and gone it the party to drinke in any warme thinge.

An overall good Medecine for the falling downe of the fundament

Take of Ginger made into fyne powder and seared, Strone thereof on the fundament, then putt it ypp with a fyne linnen ragge and in a few dayes it will helpe.

A Medicine for a pushe or a Byll.

Take of grated crummes of white Breade a quantity of milke and some English Saffron, make thereof a Pultise and apply it where it will ripen brayes draw and heale.

A Medicine to alter or drive away an Ague or Fever.

See before 189 Take an handfull of Anglica as much of the toppes of Sagewort an handfull of redde Sage as much of fennelgrasse, an handfull of Smalagee, as much of Perrywinckle as much of Balme two pennyworth of Mayden haire, a pennyworth of Vnguentum album, an handfull of Baye Salte: chop all these herbes together in the Vnguentum and bay Salte, and so keep them in a pott or Boxe, and when you have occasion to use it Symples some of it on a clothe and lay it to both the wrists the night before the fitt Ague come, and also renew it an hour before the fitt come, but when the fitt is altered or staid, it will be good to purge gently or take some vomit to remove or awaye the cause. And for a child take Venice Turentine, well washed in redde Rell, wyper, and grease it upon the loins, and after strowe clothe of Hyacinthine and applye it to the wrists.

Powder good for

Take of brasse roies two ounces of Saltpetre one ounce of Iris roies fower scruples of Sinto oies drongo and an halfe of Turbith white and quince three drammes of Lavender seeds two drammes and an halfe beat them all into fyne powder.

A Brothe for those that are sicke of an hott Fever.

Take the knoeke of Veale, and the knoeke bones of Mutton beinge chopped Boyle these in a pipkin with a gallon of water and after they be cleane skummed lett them symple upon a softe fyre for the space of an hour, then putt thereto a good Rensell rose and 3 or 4 Dorelye roies cleane scraped and pined and of Violet leaues Strawberry leaues, Bugaine Borrage and Bugle of Ech of these a like quantity, and of Currantes a quarter of a Pounde the like quantity of Bayons the stones beinge taken out and 12 French likewise stoned. Chop all this fresse together and putt it into your Brothe, add thereto the bottome of a Marchet and so lett it symple upon a very softe fyre, the space of two hours, then season it with Salte, and putt thereto halfe a pint of french wine (if you have it) with a litle Sugar, if not then putt thereto 3 spoonfulls of Vineger, beinge made somewhat pleasant with Sugar, and the powder of Nutmegge or a litle Mace or Pepper which the party best liketh or none of them if he do like it without. Lett it symple a litle after all these be therein, then take it from the fyre and straine it through a Colander and take the Bones from that it steyneth in the Colander and charge all the rest together in a mortar, and straine it with some of the Brothe. Then warme all the rest of the Brothe upon coales and blende altogether, and so putt it up as you will have it, and when it is colde it will be like a Jelly. In the winter it will keepe a while, in Sommer 3 or 4 dayes. Warme it when you geue it to the Patient.

*A Cullen for those that are wake, to be taken
as often as their Stomakes will serve.*

Take the 4. Crackle bones of a Mutton being chopped and boyle them in a pidgeon with 3 pintes of water, and when it is cleane skummed lett it boyle leasurelye the space of an hower and an halfe, then putt thereto a little Thyme and Dorelye bounde in a burshe, no bigger then your little fynger. Then take a Chicken and cutt offe the belly of it with 4. whole Maces and putt it into the Brothe with the Heads of Pease Greene and 4. sorne, and so lett it boyle againe untill the Chicken be tender, and season it with Salte. These take fowre Almonds and grynde them in a morter with a little of the Brothe untill they be very small. Putt your Chicken and all the herbes thereto, and stampe the bones and all together untill the Chicken be very small. Then straine it with all the Brothe into a Clatter, and sett it upon a chafing dish of coales to warme and putt thereto 3. spoonfulls of Redd Rose water with a little Sygar and so geue it to the Patient. It will continue good out 24. howers.

A Sharpe Brothe for those that be sick of any disloye
Take a chiefe of Mutton or some other Bones such as be not yett choppt them small, and boyle them in faire water, and when it is cleane skummed lett it symble upon a fyre for the space of an hower, and when it hath so don, putt thereto 4. Dorelye Bindea Bringe Bugle and a branche of Thyme of eche a like quantity, bounde

bounde in a fagott together, then lett it boyle againe the space of an hower and an halfe, and when it hath so don season it with Salte and putt thereto cyther Goshorpes Barberries or Grapes, as the tyme of the yeare shall serue, then thicken it with the yokes of two egges being strained with a little Verpes or Vinegar with a little Sygar. Putt it into your Brothe and stirr it well but lett it not scethe, after you may putt in such Spice as is most fyt for the Sickness. And you may boyle a Chicken therein with the Matter for the Patient to cate if you please.

A Brothe for those that be wake with Sickness.

Take a good Capon of two yeares old being well dressed but not very fat, broile him as you would do to boyle leauinge the head and the legges at the body. Then fyll the Belly full of Cormentes & blanded with an ounce of Mace, and some of the bellye you must haue a pidgeon on the fyre with a gallon of water and when it hath sett put in your Capon, with the Brute downewards and when it is cleane skummed, lett it symble upon a very soft fyre the space of two howers, then putt thereto a branche of Rosemary, two Lemons sliced, and a good cruste of Manchett, and so lett it boyle very leasurelye the space of 3. howers more untill the Brothe be consumed to a quart or thereabout, but stirr not your Brothe in any wise for breakinge the Capon, then season your brothe with Salte and a little brused Pepper, and hauing thus don take it from the fyre, and poure your Brothe as cleane as you can from the Capon, into such a thinge as you do meane to keepe it in, and when it is colde it will be like a yelowelley. Then you may geue it,

warmed to the Patient as you shall see cause but warmen
more thereof at once then you do meane to spend at that tyme
you may bestowe your Capon at your pleasure.

A Brothe good for these that have a great weaknesse
in their Backe the 10th cometh with an extreme
Shivering. It will strengthen the Bodie and
stage any kind of Canserie or Fluxe.

Take a good Legg of Mutton and beinge ioynted putt it into
a pott with a gallon and an halfe of water, and when it doth
boyle and is cleane skummed lett it symber vpon a soft fyre the
space of two howers then putt thereto an illd Cunny choiced
in three or 4. peeces and the bones broken, all sawing the head
and when it hath boyled againe and been cleane skummed lett
it symber one hower more. Putt thereto three handfulls of Bayle
myntes or of Spectremyntes or of white myntes and when you
haue putt these thereto lett it boyle a litle after stirring it
well together, Then putt thereto a pint of Rye korne boyled
as it were forottage and an ounce of Cinnamon broken
in smale stices, stirr it well together and so sett it on
the symbers the space of two howers and stirr it often as it
doth boyle the last two howers. Then season it with Salte
and a litle gyse Pepper and so straine it through a Cullender
into such a Vessel as you do meane to keepe it in, and when
it is warmed to the Patient, as you shall see occasion This Brothe
will keepe good 5. or 6. dayes.

In other.

An other Brothe good for the same purposes.

Take a veld Cooke of an yere and an halfe of salt Bluke hym alive
and beate hym with a rodd untill the blode do appeare thorough
the skin, then brake his necke and draine hym. Choppe hym in
peeces and so putt hym vnwashed blake and all into a Dipper
with a gallon of water, the Legges and head beinge cutt off, and
when it doth boyle skumme it cleane and lett it symber vpon
a very soft fyre the space of an hower and an halfe then putt
thereto of Egremonyne Scabious, Borrage Buglosse Nettle Carve
Comfrey and white Archangel of each of these halfe an
handfull, and so lett it symber halfe an hower more then putt
thereto a quarter of a pounde of Currantes halfe a pounde of
Rasons of the Sonn the stones beinge taken out halfe a pounde
of Rance and two Nutmegges beinge cutt in smale peeces.
Putt all these into your Brothe and so lett it symber 3. howers
more untill the Brothe be consumed to a pinte and an halfe.
Season it with Salte and straine it through a Cullender
strange all that remaineth in the Cullender very smale and
straine it with the Brothe through a strainer into a Bason
then sett it vpon a chafingdish of coales untill it be readye
to boyle stirring it well together. Geve thereof to the Pati-
ent twelue Spoonfulls at a tyme beinge warmed. This
will keepe good a Seauentnighte with good usage.

A Brothe called a Grenell good for those
that have the greife of the Spleene. ∞.

Take fower good peeces of the better end of a racke of mutton
and boyle it in a pidgein with a reasonable quantity of water
and when it is cleane scummed lett it symber vpon a softe fyr
the space of an hower, then putt thereto a peece of a Fennell root
and two Dorseye rootes pithed and of Borrage and Buglosse of
eche an handfull and as much of Pennyuell. Brynde all these
together and putt them into the Brothe and lett it symber an
hower more, then take vpp your flaxen and wringe them ouer
the Brothe, then putt into the Brothe so much brused Ottemale
steeped in water an hower before as will serue to thicken it
withall and lett it symber an hower more, then season it with
Salte, and putt thereto a liue brused Zeypper and a fewe Cloues
and Mace with so much Saffron as will a litle chaunge the
colour of it, then stirr it well together, and so putt it vpp into
a vessel and geue thereof to the Patient as neede shall require
therof at his pleasure, and in tyme he shall fynde ease. ∞.

A Brothe for those that be entering into a Consumption
and will proueyde them from it if it be taken in tyme ∞
and continued withall so longe as occasion shall require.

Take the shynne Bone of a Beefe from the longe waynde to the
next ioint of the forelegge. Choppe the fleshe and bones together
and

boyle it in two gallons of water, and when it is cleane scummed
lett it symber vpon a softe fyr the space of two howers, then putt
thereto the hynder quarters of an other Canneye, 3. or 4. knuckle
bones of Mutton, and a yonger Carke of a quarter of the bones
of them all beinge broken. Putt these into the Brothe and lett it symber
an hower more. Then take of Borrage Buglosse Buglosses
Egromonye and Sappichurilla of eche an handfull and of Thyme and
Orisley of eche a liue to the quantity of halfe an handfull in all, putt
all these into the Brothe and lett it symber an hower more. Then
take a pounde of greate Beysens the stonke beinge taken out, halfe
a pounde of Trines, a quarter of a pounde of Carraues and
Dalei. Striide all these together and putt thereto a fewe whole
Mace. Putt all these into the Brothe. And lett it symber an hower
and an halfe more. Then season it with Salte and Spyrine it
throughe a strainer, wringe it not, butt lett it run cleare so
longe as there will any misture come from it, then put it into such
a vessel as you do meane to keepe it in. And when you geue there
of to the Patient, take so much of it as you do meane to geue hym at
one tyme, and when it is warme straine it with 20. flounders
beinge grounde smale and so geue it to the Patient as warme as he
shall like to take it. This will keepe good a weeke. ∞. ∞.

A good Brothe for those that are in a Consumption,
But especiallye for the Consumption that is
taken after an hott Fever. ∞. ∞. ∞.

Take an hynder quarter of good large Mutton, and rubbe it with
a softe fyr until it be more then halfe enough, then scatche it
and pricke it with two kniues, beinge vpon the spyt and make

haste whilst it is hot, and lett the Graue run out into a platter, as much as you can gott of it. Then sett the graue Upon a chafin dish of coles and scum the fat as cleare as as you can with a Spone, season it with Salte and putt thereto halfe a pinte of French wine, and if you have none of that then halfe a pinte of the smallest Claret wine you can gott and halfe a pinte of redd Rose water and a stick of Cynamome of the lengthe of your hand broken into smale peeces, and lett it boile halfe an hower Upon the coles then put thereto one spoonfull of white Vineger, and so much Sugar as will make it pleasant. Then putt it Up altogether into such a Vessel as you do meane to keepe it in. Geue thereof to the Patient to drinke warmed three tymes a day and 4. or 5. spoonfulls at a tyme. Continue this as you shall fynde occasion.

A very comfortable receipte for those that haue paine in their Backes. It will staye the Bodye that is troubled with any kinde of Fluxe or with the wast of Nature.

Take a redd Cocke of a yeare and halfe olde beinge plucked and drawen, choppe hym in peeces and bruse the bones well, then put hym into a pewter pott of a pottell vnwashed with the blode fete heate and all and throwe thereon halfe a spoonfull of Salte, putt thereto a pinte of Muscadell halfe a pinte of redd Rose water, 6. Dates cutt in peeces and three or fouer Maces
Then

Then shake all these well together in your pott, you may putt thereto what golde you please more or lesse but the more you doe putt in, the more effectually it will worke. Then past downe the cover of your pott, and tye a clothe so close about it that no ayre gett either in or out. Sett it into a kettell or pott of seething water Up to the neck, and lett it so boile continually the space of 24. hower, and as the water doeth wast full Up your kettell againe with hott water; then take out the pott and poure it into a strainer and lett the Lyquor run into a Vessel so longe as it will run but wringe it not. Then putt it Up as you will keepe it. Geue the Patient thereof warmed 3. or 4. spoonfulls at a tyme and continue it as you shall see cause. And it will ease you shall haue as much Liquor when it is strayned as you did putt into the pott. This is called the distillinge of a Cocke.

Another way to distill a Cocke for those that are in an hott Consumptions.

Take a redd Cocke of an yonger and halfe olde beinge plucked drawen chopped in peeces all the bones broken and putt hym into a pewter pott of a pottell vnwashed with the blode fete heate and all as in the former distillation, and throwe thereon halfe a spoonfull of Salte. Then putt thereto halfe a pinte of French wine or of smale claret wine, of Borraghe water halfe a pinte and as much of Buglase water, 40. Rowsons of the Sonn the spence taken out, two spoonfulls of Currantes three Dates and one Nutmegg. Shred all these frutes together and so

putt them into your pott. Then take of Endive Borrage and be-
glasse of Eche of these six herbes and lay the one halfe of them under
your Locke in the pott, and the other halfe on hight upon the Locke
and putt thereto one spoonfull of good wine Vinegar and so much
Sugar as the toppe of your pott will take, then past the cover of your pott
downe and binde it as close as you can. Set it in a little of water
that seetheth the top to the neck and lett it boile continuallye the
space of 12. houers, and as the water in the luttell cloth waste fyll
it up againe with hott water, then take it of the fyre and straine
it as in the former distillation and putt it up in a fytt Vessel for
your Use. Geve therof to the patient needmed 3. or 4. spoonfulls
at a tyme and continue it as you fynde cause: it is very effectuell
you shall have as much Liquor when it is strained as you did put
into your pott.

Another way to distill a Locke good for those that are
broughte weake with an Ague or such like Sicknesse.

Take a younge Locke of a quarter olde being plucked downe and
washed, chop hym very smale the bones legges with the heade and
all putt it into a pewter Boole and sett it within your Still and put
thereto a quart of Milke newe from the Cowe, six spoonfulls of
redd Rose water and of Egremonve Scabious Borrage Buglosse and
redd Rose leaves of each halfe an handfull and distill them alonge
ther and keepe the water for your Use. Geve the Patient therof in
the Capall or Sillery 4. or 5. spoonfulls at a tyme and sometimes
lett hym drinke therof alone with a little Sugar. It is very nourishing
and good to putt away Melancholye.

Speciall

A speciall good distillation for those that
are in a burninge Feaver.

Take a quart of redd wine and a quart of Milke distill
them together and lett the party drinke of the water thereof as
much and as often as he will. It will kill the feare and bringe the
body into good temper.

The distillation of a Pigg very good for those that
are weake and fayne, and yett not Sick but
many tymes distempred with Feare.

Take a Pigg of 12. dayes olde or thereabowes being scalded, ge-
bissed and washed, and take the 4. quarters and the fette thereof
and washe them in a pinte of white wine one after an other and lett
them lye and soake a litle in the wine, then dry them with a fawndry
clothe and rubb them over with a spoonfull of Salte, then putt them into
a pewter pott of a pottell and lay halfe an handfull of Sage under them
in the pott then putt thereto a pinte of white wine, as much of fayne
carder an ounce of Cynamome broken in smale peeces two spoonfulls
of wine Vinegar and as much Sugar as a good fyre. Putt all these
together into your pott, and lay halfe an handfull of Sage on hight
upon the toppe of all. Then stopp up your pott close as in the former
distillations and so sett it in a bottle of seethinge water upon the
neck and lett it boile continuallye the space of 12. houers and as
the water wasteth fyll it up againe with hott water, then poure
it into a strainer, and lett it run without wringing untilt it be run
drey then keepe it. Geve the Patient therof needmed 5. or 6. spoon-
fulls at a tyme, as often as he will. Continue it as longe as you
please and it will procure ease and helpe.

*A Brothe to be used and taken in the morninges
of those that are fallinge into a Consumption.*
Take a legg of Veale of the best that may be gotten cutt off all the
fatt, and washe it very cleane, then putt it into a pott of water, so
water must be a gallon. Set it on the fyre scumminge it so longe
as you shall see gyther fatt or skum risinge thereon. Then putt
thereto fouer great spawncalles of franche Barlye, which must be
cidered after this manner. Lave it all nighte in the quantity of
a quart of water; in the morninge takinge it out washe it twice
or thrice in faire water till it be very cleane, then putt it into a
pott of water, and lett it seeth by it selfe, untill such tyme as
the Barlye be swelne to the watermost. The Barlye boyng thus
wed must be cleane taken out of the water and putt into the li-
quor whereof this Brothe is to be made addinge therunto these
herbes and rotes followinge. Take of the rotes of Fennell,
Gentely and Succorye the pithes boyng taken out and the rotes
cleane scraped and washed of eche of them boyng not to old four
rotes. Of Scabious Egremonyne Gillyon Strawberry leaues Vi-
olott leaues Thyme Rosemary of eche of these a bunch as bigg as
a mans thumb if they were bounde together, all w^{ch} must be putt
loose into the pott, with a quarter of a pounce of Baysons of the
Sonn. Anard and as much of Currantes. 12 Damask Trines
4 or 5 grate Mace, 10 or 12. Zeger corns cutt in halfe or
quartered.

quartered, and one Nutmegg cutt in thyn peeces (this nutmegg
only must not be putt in till the Brothe be almost seald) all
these must be boyled with a softe fyre the space of 3 howers in
noth tyme the State of the meate and herbes will beyled out, you
may putt a litle Salte into it if you thinke good. This doer take
out the veale and the hearbes from the Brothe as nowr as you
may, and straine the Brothe into a fayre earthen pott and reserve
it for your use. It will last if it be well made 2 or 3 dayes.
The best takinge of it is in the morninge two howers after you ar
ryse, and likewise at 4 of the clocke in the after noone, at
both w^{ch} tymes you must take the quantity of halfe a pinte
as hott as you can suffer it, without eyther Breade or any other
thinge in it. If you cannot gett these herbes greene you may
have them at the Apothecaries dried, w^{ch} will stand you in as
good stead.

A Very comfortable Brothe for any weaknes.

Take to a good bigg Chicken 3 quartes of water and lett it seethe
on the fyre untill it well scummed. Then take one handfull of
Scabious as much of Endee, halfe an handfull of Succory as
much of Egremonyne as much of Maydenhaire a good quantitie
of Gillyon. Of Fennell rotes 3. Of Gentely rotes as many. Of
yellow Roke rotes two, and these must be well washed and
scraped and the pithes cleane taken out of them. Then take one
handfull of Trines one handfull of Baysons of the Sonn, as many of
Currantes and a quantitie of whole Mace. Every of these fryntes
must be washed very cleane and then putt with the rest into the
pott. Lett all steeve together a good while and then putt to them

the bottome of a Manchett. Then lett all seeth together till the Brothe begynn to chaunge to a redish colour, and be not in quantitie past one quart and so straine the same and keepe it Continue this Brothe 14. dayes together. It must be taken Lakewise once in the morninge and againe one hower before Supper.

Another like restorative Brothe.

Take to a large Legg of Veale chopte in gobbets bones and all two gallons of water. When it hath boyled a while and is cleane scummed putt thereto a good Batter full of these herbes followinge cleane washed and picked. viz. Maydenhaire Scabyous Erymanthe, Quercuorte, Endeeue, Succorvie Pomme Buglose Strawberry leaues, Cynquetoyle leaues and Spinage. After these herbes so putt in haue boyled a pretty while putt in also a pounde of Currants and some 8. or 10. frenche Prunes to sharpen it, and so much Salte as may conveniently season it. Then slacke your fyre and lett it boile or symber softly the space of 7. howeres uncoveringe it once in halfe an hower and stirring it well from the bottome for feare of syttinge to. Then lett it turne throughte a Strainer, and when it is colde it wilbe like a Jelly. Take away the fitt and use a reasonable quantitie like warme in the morninge and one hower before Supper. It may be taken oftener as the Patients stomake doth like thereof. It will keepe well 5. or 6. dayes. It will not be amisse to add the Fennell Perselye and Docks rootes conveyed in the former Brothe to this Brothe also, and you shall fynde it very restorative in operation.

China Broche to rectifie the distemper of parties correct malignitie of Humors, and cease quantitie, to restore your losse of Substancie and Strengthen the

Take of the China roode thynn pared and sliced one ounce, lett it steape 6. or 7. howeres at least in 4. pines of the best Springe water, standinge in hott Embers in an earthen pott close stopp'd. Then putt unto it 3. or 4. of the largest Maices of Fennell roote elect and prepar'd the weight of 3. Shillings. Of the best Seysons of the Sonn stoned halfe a score. Of the topes of mother Thyme, Of the leaues of good Bittanyge, Of Hartstonge. Of Quercuorte, Of Maydenhaire, Eche halfe a small handfull. Of the flowers of Marygolde, Of Buglosse Of Borrage Eche as much and one branch of Rosemarie. Lett all these herbes be bounde together, and when these have boyled, till a thirde part of the liquor be wasted, then take out the herbes and rootes, and putt into the liquor one reasonable bigg Chicken fleshye and well fild. Coverd before till all the liquor be taken of and haue boyled a newe one or two. When the Chicken is putt in lett it boile with the China leasurly and close stopp'd, with a stick of Cynamome, and five graines of grise Pepper, till the strengthe thereof be sufficiently in the Brothe. Then take out the Chicken and straine the Brothe and drinke a good draughte thereof Every morninge warme and an other two howeres before Supper for the space of 9. dayes together makinge still newe Brothe, as neede shall require. The Chicken is not vnalesome to be eaten of such as can like the taste thereof.

*A Brothe to keepe the Backe from slimy causes
and from the breeding of the Stone.*

Take a knoele of Veale and a young Cocke or Pullett, laye
them in water to sooke out all the bloode an hower or two and
sett them on the fyre, in a gallon and an halfe of water and
so scum it fayre. Then take two ounces of French Barley and
washe it in a litle warme water, and seeth it by it selfe in
two waters untill the rednesse be gone, then lett the water
dreyne from it, and cast the Barley into the Brothe where the
fleshe is. Then take an ounce of the 4. greate colde Seedes and
bruse them greisly in a mortar and putt them into the Brothe and
therewith 40. Flammes of Sebastian, and 40. Reysons of the
Sonn Stoned. Then take halfe an ounce of Hyperagus rootes
the pith beinge taken out, and as much of Kneeholme rootes
otherwise called Butchers browne. Of Perselye rootes and Fenell
rootes the pith beinge taken out a like quantitie. Of Lettice and
Purselyne of each halfe an handfull. Of Borrage and Buglashe
Leaves and Flowers halfe an ounce. You must lett all these
seeth together, till the fleshe be come from the bones and thence
like a thynn Jellye, then take the clearest of it, and straine it
thorough an Hippocras bag or thicke strainer till it be cleare
and so putt it vpp into an earthen pott. It will continue good 4.
dayes. When you will use it you must take 3. or 4. spoonefulls
of this

of this Brothe, and putt to it a spoonefull and an halfe of the Sy-
rups of Marshie Mallows and the iuyce of a Lemon, and sett
it on the fyre and heate it, and drinck it when it is blood warme.
The 4. greate colde Seedes are these Cucumbers, Mylions Pom-
pions and Gourges. The 4. lesser colde Seedes are these Lettice,
Purselyne Endive and Succorye.

A Brothe for those that are greued with Melancholy.
Take the knoeles of Mutton, and choppe them small, and putt
them into a Tiptin with three pintes of water and sett them on
the fyre, and lett them boile untill such tyme as the Brothe doth
smell of the meate, and alwayes as the skum doth arise take
it of, and then putt into it a Chicken whole with all the Tur-
tenianes sayings, the small Puddinges, and then lett it boile
again and scum it cleane. Putt into it halfe a dozen
Leaves of Buglashe so much of Borrage and of Thyme, halfe a
dozen branches of Tamyris and as much Sydrake as you may
take vpp betwene your three fyngers, and 50. greate Reysons
of the Sonn the Stones beinge taken out and a cruste of
a Manchett, and so lett it boile softlye untill it come to the
quantitie of a pinte and season it with a litle Salte. Then
take vpp the Chicken and the Reysons with the hearbes
and strange them in a mortar, and straine it with the same
Brothe and so putt it vpp in a pott and drinck thereof in
the morninge and at four of the clocke in the after none
somewhat warme.

*A Mortrebe good to geue to those
that are weak.*

Take the Braune of a colde Capon or Hen that hath been roasted, shride it very small all sauings the Skyn, then take a quarter of a pounce of Almonds being blanched. Grinde them in a Morter very small with a little Sack if the Patients stomack be colde or else with white wine so much as will serue to make them a little moiste and no more, then putt your meate to them and so grinde them very small together, then putt thereto the yolkes of two Egges and 3. or 4. Spoonfulls of redde Rose water, and when you haue tempered them well together drue it through a strainer. Then sett it vpon a Chafingdish of coales and season it with Salte, and if the Patients stomack be colde putt thereto a little Cynamome and Ginger and so much Sugar as will make it pleasant, but if the patient be hott putt only Sugar to it, and so boyle it vntill it be come to be as thicke as Almonds Butter, then geue the party thereof. This will keepe good 3. dayes.

The smarringe of a Capon very restorative.

Take a good Capon half roasted. Save all the graue of it and breake it vpon as to serue, then lay it in a pipkin with the breast downwards and putt all the graue into it. Then take a pinte of Carrett wine, and putt thereto about two spoonfulls of the very viter yne of the Orange (which is the yelowest) cut as fyne as dust. Putt this wine with the powder of Oranges vpon a chafingdish of coales

coales and when it dothe seethe, putt into it so much Sugar as may make it pleasant, and so putt all into the Capon and couer the pipkin close, and lett it steepe vntill it be very tender. When it is ready to take ypp, putt in Syriad Nanges with Sugar and vpon Syriad ashe it vpp.

*A Barbye cream good for the heate of the Lungen
or to be taken in any colde Sickness.*

Take a quarter of a pounde of Barbye washe it cleane then boyle it in faire water, and when the water looketh redde shifte it into hot water and so boyle it againe, thus do so longe as the water doth change to redde. Then putt thereto a French rorie and 2. or 3. Potely rootes beinge pithed and scraped, and so lett it boyle vntill it be very thicke like Frumentie, then take it up putt it into a bason or earthen Vessel and so lett it stand all night. Then take a quarter of a pounde of Almonds blanch them in colde water and grinde them in a morter, with 5. or 6. Spoonfulls of the boyled Barbye with the liquor vntill the Almonds be very small then straine it with this water followinge. Take of Violet leaues of Cyngesfille of Strawberry leaues and of Endiue of Ene a like quantity so that you haue of them all to the quantity of a greate handfull. Boyle these altogether in faire water with a good Sycorebe Sticke. Scrape and druse, and when it hath boyled well straine your Almonds therewith. This proportion of Almonds and Barbye will serue to make a pinte of Cream, but when it is strained putt thereto 3. or 4. Spoonfulls of redde Rose water and so much Sugar as will make it pleasant, and so drinke thereof warmed in the morninge, at

after noone and goynge to bedd. you must drinke if leaue
this pinte with sufficient for one daye, the rest of the boyled
Barley will serue twice or thrice more or perhaps oftener.

*A Cordell of Almonds good for those that haue
a weaknesse in their Backes.*

Take a quarter of a pounce of Almonds beinge blanched and
3 Dates, grinde these very small together with a little Ale, then
straine them with halfe a pinte of Muscadell and a pinte of
Ale, and putt thereto a grated Nutmegge and a little Sugar
and so boile it, and lett the Patient eate thereof as much and as
often as he will, and in tyme he shall fynde ease.

*A Cordell good for those that are troubled
with a greate drynesse.*

Take a pinte of white wine or of Rhenish wine and some
what more of water, putt them together and straine them with
so much Decemate as will make it to looke white then boile it
the space of halfe an hower and putt thereto a grated Nutmeg
and so much Sugar as will make it pleasant. Then lett the
Patient eate thereof as much and as often as he will and in
shorte tyme he shall fynde good thereby.

• 223

224. 113

225

226. 119

227.

228. 118

229

230 116

• 231

232 117

• 233.

234. 118

235.

236. 119

Handwritten text in a cursive script, likely a historical record or account. The text is written in a single column on the right page, with some lines appearing to be headings or sub-sections. The ink is dark and the handwriting is somewhat faded and irregular, characteristic of older documents. The text is organized into several paragraphs, with some lines starting with capital letters or specific symbols. The overall appearance is that of a personal or official journal entry.

In excellent water: good for a Scurff
approved by my selfe and others.

Take of Scordion of Salvia, of Angelica, of Balm of
eche, six handfulls: of Carduus bene dictus, of Cornel of
the woods, of Tansey with roges and all of eche fower hand-
fulls: of Redhandes, of Doalnut leaues and nuttes when
they are very younge, of Herlegrace, of Helomary of Pen-
nyrill of Burnott of eche three handfulls: of wilke
reddish rootes and leaues, of Dic Panden, of Dragger of
Saxifrage. of Thyme, of Scabious, of Gistons of Bu-
glosse of Borage of eche two handfulls. of Spore-
myntes of Flowers of Lemons of Redroos of Violette
of Camomille of eche three handfulls. of Anis seeds three
pounds of Licorice two pounds. of the Myrr-Trees of
Commens dried two ounces: All these Herbes must
be sett on a board in the shade for the space of
three dayes in an open chamber and when the moisture
is partly confusid but not to drye; then putt all these
apart in a stronge Spanish wine or myghty stronge
ale in Cornes for two or three dayes and stirr it
well twice or thrice a daye, and when the Ale hath
doon workinge, distill all in a Lymbcke, with a very
softe fyre. And keepe it for your use; and use it
when good occasion is offered.

The makinge of Aqua Salis.

Take hals a peck of the herbe called Lige Solis boyng gathered
before the Sonn do aryse in the later end of June or the be-
gynninge of Julye Pick them and lay them upon a borde to drye
all 4 dayes Then take a quarter of a pounde of Reasons of the Sonn
the Stones boyng taken out Six Dates and 12 Figges. Shred
all these together somewhat smale, and putt them into a great
mouthed Glasse. Then take of Licorice and Anniseeds of eche
an ounce of Cynamome halfe an ounce a spoonfull of Cloves
three Nutmegges of Colyander seeds and of Caraway Seeds
eche halfe an ounce. Brise all these and putt them into the
glasse, add thereto your Herbes and two poundes of the best
Sugar finely beaten and a pottell of good Squawite. Then
seir them well together; and when you have thus don, stoppe
the glasse very close, then sett it in the Sonn for the space of
three weekes often turninge the glasse about in the Sonn but
lett it stand where the raine may not come vnto it and shake
it oftentimes together and when it hath so long so staid straine
it and putt the water vnto into a cleare glasse and keepe it for your use
and if you please when you haue strained it you may putt thereto
a leafe of Golde, and a graine or two of Muske.

The makinge of a Quinquina good to suggest a Scurff
or to remue one bynat in a deathly Sounde.

Take of Anniseeds of white Pepper of long Pepper, and of

Cynamome of eche of these beynge brused a good handfull then take of Licorise halfe an ounce of Ginger two good raies, ten or 12 Cloves and one Nutmegge bruse these also Then putt all togoather into a quart of Carrett wine and boile them in a Bason vpon a chafin dish of coales untill almost the one halfe be consumed Then straine it, and lett it stand a while to sette after wch take the clearest of it, and putt it into your Bason againe it beynge cleane Then putt thirto a quart of Aqua composta and a pounde and an halfe of good Sugar finely beaten, and so lett it boile againe vpon a chafin dish of coales the space of halfe an hower and scum it cleane Then straine it againe and when it is colde putt it vpp into your Bottles and use it as you fynde occasion.

The makinge of Cynamome water.

Take a pounde of Cynamome breake it into smale peeces, and bruse it a litle, then putt it into a glasse Still with 3 pintes of white wine, and a pinte of redde Rose water, then couer the glasse close, and lett it stand so 24. howers beynge first well stirred togoather. Then see your Still be very close stopped and so sett it in ashes to distill with a moderate fyre, but in any case lett not the fyre goe out untill it be distilled you may if you please keepe a pinte of that so runneth first by it selfe for it will be more stronge then that so runneth after and yet the later will be good if you take but a pinte of the Stronger from it.

The

The makinge of Doctor Stephens water. It is good for the Scurie, the Lulie, the Toothache, and for all diseases that come of Rheume.

Take of Rosemary, Sage, wilde Thyme Dillitory of the wall Camomile and redde Rose leaues of eche of these a greate handfull choyse them altogether very smale and putt them into a gallon of Carrett wine, then putt thereto halfe a pounde of Licorise and as much of Annyseedes beynge finely beaten, and halfe an ounce of Cloves an ounce of Cynamome and 2 Nutmegges beynge cut brused, and of Collyander Seede Caraway Seede and of sweete Fenell Seede of eche of these an ounce beynge brused. Putt all these togoather into the wine and stirr them well togoather, then couer it close and lett it so stande 24. howers. Then putt it into a brasse Still, and sett your fyre vpon it, make it close with paste and so lett it distill vpon a softe fyre and as it doth distill keepe the couer colde with wett clothes or such like, and when it is distilled putt your water into a glasse, and use it as other distilled waters and so keepe it for your use And drynke thereof when you do fynde your stomake euell or ar troubled with the Rheume or any of the greifes aboue mentioned. The tyme to make it is about Midsommer.

The makinge and vertues of *Aqua mirabilis et pretiosa*.
Take Gallinagle, Cloves, Cubibes, Gyngor, Malylott Cardimom,
Mace, Nutmegges of eche a dramme made into powder, and
minge all these powders together, with halfe a pinte of the
juice of Selenbine, a pinte of good Aquavite and three pintes
of good robie wine. Putt all these together in a Stillitory of
Glasse, and lett it stand so all nighte and in the morninge dis-
till it with as easie a fire as may be. This water is of secret
and excellent vertue. *Viz.* It dissoluth the swellinge of the
Luniges without any graefe, and if the Luniges be perished or
wounded, it much helpeth and comforteth them. It preserveth the
Blode from putrefaction and he shall never neede to be lett Blode
that useth this water. It suffereth not the starte to be brent, nor
Melancholye or Fleume to be lifte up or have dominion above nature.
It expelleth the Bileume, profyteth the Stomake, and conserveth
the Boole in very good estate. It engendreth the colour, and keepeth
and conserveth the visage and memorye. It is good for the winde
Collicke and it destroyeth the Spleene of Lymmer and tounge. A
spoonfull of this water given to a man or woman Labo frow to morrow
Deatho releueth. In all waters artificiall this is the best. In
the Sommer use thereof fastinge, once a weeke to the quantity
of a spoonfull and in the Winter two spoonfulls likewise fastinge.

The.

The makinge of *M. Kiebles* with water.

Take of mightie and stronge Ale three gallons. Putt thereto
these Spices, Seedes, Berries, woode, Gummes, Herbes and flowers
in forme and quantity followinge. *Viz.* Of hony scales clove
dryed and brused 3 quarters of a ponde. Of yarrowe cleane
dryed thin slyced and brused halfe a ponde. Of Cynamome
the rotes of *Enula campana* dryed. Of the rotes of *Sinos* of eche
two ounces slyced. Of Baye berries bleached and brused. Of Gin-
gor pared and thyn slyced. Of Nutmegges thyn slyced, Of great
Gallinagle thyn slyced. Of *Cassia ligna* of eche one ounce. Of
Cloves of Graines of long Pepper, of Cummyne Seede, of
Colyander seede, of Cubebs, of the seedes of *Ammonum*, of
the seedes of *Amos*, of winter Savory, seede of *Saxifrage*
seede, of *Gromell* seeder, of *Hyony* seeder, of *siocete* *Fennell*
seede, of *Angelica* seeder, of eche of these halfe an ounce
brused. Of the rotes of *Calamus aromaticus*, of the rotes
of *Gentian* of eche halfe an ounce thyn slyced. Of *Mybanum*
of *Masticke* of *Mirrie* of eche one ounce a litle brused. Of
Signum Aloes thyn slyced, of *Mace* of *Sorwell* rotes thyn sly-
ced, of *Spickharde* of eche a quarter of an ounce. Of *red Rose*
leaves dryed two handfulls. Of the flowers of *Styccades* of the
flowers of *Camomile* of eche halfe an handfull. Of the flowers
of *Lentorye* two ounces. Of *Camapytis* of *Diptamus creticus*
of *St Johns wort* of *Philopondula*, of *Empernell* of *Scabious*

Of Brittanve of Erymanve of Juniper berries of Eche an
handfull somewhat dried of Cyorse rootes 4 ounces of
Sugar 4 ounces of Alecanth 4 ounces Take the Cynamon
and Signum Ales must be reserved out of the brasse pott
and smitt in a litle bagg and laide in the bottome of the
receyver. And then also putt halfe your Sugar and Alecanth
with an ounce of Amber grece or lesse into the receyver.
All the heertes and flowers must be left out of the brasse pott
untill you have drawen the first draughte, and when you have
drawen the first draughte take away your receyver and the
bagg that is therein and wringe it harde into the receyver
that doth take of your Sympbeck and all the substance that
is in the brasse pott, lett it run through a Sieve of harn
into some faire brasse panne, all the liquor from the Spices
those Spices putt into the brasse pott againe and all the heertes
and flowers, and also those same Spices that are in the bagg
putt vnto them one Gallon and an halfe of freche hyle and
then sett on your Sympbeck and drawe it as you did before
and into the receyver putt the other ounce of Cynamon
smitt in the bagg and draine it as you did before And then
putt the first and last draughte together and keepe it
for your Use in some glasse Bottell. ∞ ∞ ∞ ∞

The makinge of a watte for the Colicke is good also to
quicken Memorie and to cheare the Spleene. ∞ ∞ ∞

Take of Erymanve flowers with the young Leaves and budges of the
flowers and budges of Cowslips of Broomes flowers and budges and
of the flowers and budges of Bartsesse otherwise called wall Gilly-
flowers of Eche of these the like quantitie then take as much of Balsem
as of all the other, pynge all those together, and when they are
somewhat dried, distill them and use the water as you would do
other distilled Waters, they keepe it for your Use And take thereof
when you do feele either lightnesse in your head or colicke or any
other paine which cometh of Cold in your head And as you do take
it helde some of it in your mouth that the Dewte may ascende
into your head and you shall fynde Ease thereby. ∞ ∞ ∞

The makinge of a water good for the Colicke of the harte
and for those that have taken thought. ∞ ∞ ∞

Take 4 greete handfulls of Rosemary flowers budges and all, and
of Sade of Enula campana rootes scraped and sliced and of Thyme
that is flower of Eche of these 2 good handfulls and of Erymanve
flowers and Cowslip flowers a platterfull And of Violet flowers
Borage flowers and Borrage flowers the like quantitie of dried
And Rose leaves two handfulls and putt thereto as much of Balsem
as there is of all the rest. Stamp all these well together and putt
them into a gallon of good claret wine addinge thereto a pounde
of brayles as much of Cyorse four good Nutmegges and
halfe an ounce of Cloves all brayse beaten smale Stamp all these
together in the wine and so let it stand 24 houres then distill it

in a Stillitory of glasse or a common Stillitory. Then put the water into a glasse and keepe it for your use and use it as you do fynde occasion. It is to be made only in the moneth of Maye, but it will remayne good 3. yeres being well kept and close stopped.

The makinge of a water good for the bytinge of a Madde Dogge. It will helpe either man or Beaste, if it be taken within nyne dayes.

Take of Madefellon with the blew flower, of white lilly leaves of yarrowe of Nigteshade with the blew flower and of wilde Sage of eache of these a like quantitie, myngle them well together and so distill them, and use the water as you would use other distilled waters, putt it into a glasse and keepe it for your use. And when you do use it, if it be for a man or a woeman, you must take sixe spoonfulls of the water in a pottenger and putt thereto a quantitie of Tryacle and myngle them well together, add thereto of an ffeberry or Candell, and so drinke it wyne. Use this fastinge thre dayes together and afterward you shalbe safe. For a Dogge you muste in steade of the Candell blende it with Lardene or Milke. And for a Beaste with Drinke.

You may if you please add to the former herbes a litle Mercury knottyrasse horehownde and Scabious.

The makinge of a water good for the Stone.

Take two handfulls of Broom flowers one handfull of Thyme as much.

much of sorrel, as much of S. Johns hearbe distill al thys together, and drinke thre spoonfull morning & evening first and last, use it two or 3. dayes in a week. Or take to every quart of good white wine 6 Lemons, and slice them (skins and all into the wine, and put to it one good handfull of parsley, and so distill it in a glasse stillitory or otharwise, and when you are in doubt of the stone, drinke a draught thereof.

The makinge of a water good for the Colicke and the Stone. Take Ruene, Smalage flowers, Margerom, Broom flowers, Elder flowers, Hortex forange, Philopendula, Nculus Christi, Saxifrage, Brane colles, Vnsitt, Likes Balme, Mynter and Borselye. Distill of every one of these severallye a litle measure of about halfe a pinte, putt them together into a glasse. Then take as much Malmeise, or good white wine as of all these waters and putt it with the waters into a Stillitory of glasse and with a reasonable fyre distill it and drinke thereof a litle quantitie as you shall fynde occasion.

The makinge of Balme water.

Take a gallon of good claret wine, an handfull of Lycorisse brast of Envygelder mygd halfe an ounce of Fenel seedes brased as much and 2 or 3 handfulls of Balme. These must be putt altogether into the wine overnighte and so lett it stand all night, the next day distill it in a Lymbcke. When you have taken of this the best to the quantitie of a pinte drawe no more to it otherwise the first pinte be with addition will be overweake.

An other way or receipt for the makinge of Cynamome water.

Take 16. ounces of perfect Cynamome beaten in a mortar, and infuse it in 3. pintes of stronge and pleasant white wine and one pinte and an halfe of pure Redd Rose water; and keepe it very close that it breath not forth in Balnea Marie tempered for the space of 24. hours, after w^{ch} distill it as is usuall with the Cymbecke well closed, as also the Receauer; that it may not breathe forth. Lett it distill so longe as the water cometh forth stronge of taste and Sauour. Then change the receauer for that with a perfect water keepinge it in a glasse vessel. Afterwarde you may drawe the rest w^{ch} will be weaker. And if you will haue it also to be very good keepe it till you haue a second water of an other pounde of Cynamome and then mingle the two second waters together and add to them a pinte of wine halfe a pinte of Rose water and 8. ounces of Cynamome as it is before is prescribed and then distill it, and it will be an excellent water. And alwayes take heed that you keepe your distilled waters in no other thinge but glasse, and that they be very close stopp'd.

The makinge of Snayle water good for the yellowe Jaundies or such like stoppings.

Take 4. gallons of Ale the strongest you can gett. six ounces of Harts horne scraped very thine. 4. ounces of Cowes brused an handfull of Sallendine. and halfe an handfull of Angelico Washe the peayes well and bruse them with your hands and put them with the rest into the Ale. Then take a pecke of garnet Snayles

with the Shelles on thoir backs, make a fyre of charcoale and when it is burned brighte, make an hole in the middelt of the fyre and put them in and couer them with the coales and so let them be, till the whistling noyse cease, then take them forth and wipe them one by one very cleane in Lynnen cloth. Then bruse them in a mortar, and put them into water and stir them well together and so let it stand all night. After put all into a pot or Limbecke and distill it, as you would do. Equa uice with a soft fyre, and take and keepe the first and second water.

Asenary flowers, Solfebraile, Daffy leaves and rootes, Sonichle, Adulphrouge, Tormentill, Pimpernell, Plantane, Baryony, the tender toppes of clott Burres, wilde Tansey, Galstote, of eche a good handfull or so many of the said herbes as you can gett. Madder rootes two ounces, Saxefrage rootes Sarragolla, and the barbes of Quisicum of eche fouer ounces. Boyle all in two gallons of white wyne in a cloff pott, w^{ch} you may haue at Ouenothithoe. Laye the rootes and herbes all night to steep before you boyle them. Then putt in the herbes in the morninge and boyle them six or eighte howers with charcoales, the pott beinge close stopp'd, with the whight of an Egge and wheate meal mixed together to a soft past. Then lett it stand from the fyre a while, straine it and put to the drinke a quart of good English honey and boyle it againe 2 or 3 walmes, and drinke of it first and last. is a great stonnyer and healer. It cure not the white wyne for the sharpnes is taken away with the herbes and honye.

*A distilled water approved to be very good
for a Consumption.*

Take a running Cocke pull hym alive, then kill hym
when he is almost colde, cutt hym abroad by the backe
and take out the entrayles and wye them cleane, then
cutt hym in quarters, and break the bones. Putt hym
into such a still as you use to distill dog water in
with a pottle of Sacke, a Pound of Cardus a Pound
of Beagons of the Sonne, the Stones taken out a quarter
of a Pound of Dates, the Stones picked out, and the
Dates cutt small, two handfulls of Fingernoth one
handfull of Rosemary, one handfull of wilde thyme,
two handfulls of Origanum, two handfulls of Bayleafe and
Sage, a Pottle of new milke of a Reade tow. Distill
this with a soft fire. Putt into the glasse that the
water doth droppe into a quart of a Pound of Sugar
candy beaten very small, halfe a Booke of Loose golde
cutt small, amongst the Sugar, four graines of Em-
borgrasse, ten graines of prepared Turlo. you must
minge the strong water with the small and drinck
two spoonfulls at a time, in the morning fasting,
and one hower before supper. you must shake about
the glasse when you drincke it.

253.

254. 128

℞ Syrups for the coughs of the Lungs.

Take of Scabious 3 good handfulls and half so much of Feale-
foote and the like quantity of Semible the like of Pennyroyall
Boile all these together in a gallon and an halfe of stale Ale
with a softe fire till the one halfe be consumed away putt into
it before you see the it, two stiches of Lyarage scraped and brused
and 3 sprongfulls of Pennyroyall likewise brused Then straine it
into an earthen pann, so letting it stand all one night, take the
next day the clearest of it, and to every pinte add an halfe pint
one pound of fyne Sugar. Then boile it againe and scum it
letting it boile till it come to a Sympke thickness, that it maye
stand vpon your nayle when it is colde. Then lett the Patient
take a syringe full and purre and ragge it at the ende and
dip it in the foresaid Sympke, and so sucke it as often as he or she
shall please the oftener the better.

*℞ Sympke of Lycoris good for the Lungs
and Shortnes of the Breath.*

Take a pound of Lycoris cleane scraped and brused with an
hammer, then with greute Lynnes or such like thinges glucke it a
sunder like strings or churples into a doze Bus on, then putt to
it one wine pinte of Rosh water so much of redde Rose water, the
like of Horsehoude water, the like of Pennyroyall water, so lett them
be infused together 24 howers, then putinge downe the Lycoris.

into the water then boile it upon a chafingdishe and cooles
till the water be very stronge of the Symppe and consumed al-
most to the one halfe then straine it into a cleane Skillett and there-
in boile it puttage thereto of white Sugar candye one pounde and
an halfe and for want of Sugar candye you may use Barbery.
Sugar and take thereof at your pleasure.

*A Symppe of Vineger good for to coole in anye
hoit Feuer, or any other hoit Symppe and to
brake Choler and greye Filth in the Stomake.*

Take one Fennell roote of one yeeres growe and 4 Perseleye rootes
of a good bignesse, if they be small rootes take so many as may equal
your Fennell roote and so much of Succory rootes and 2 greave
rootes of Dore (the yellowest or the best) take the pithes out of them
all and seethe them in a pottle or a gallon of water: add thereto one
handfull of Viollett leaves, and so much of younge Mallones, as
much of Endive. Lett all these seeth till 4 partes of the water be
consumed, then straine it into a cleane Vessel Lettinge it settle
Then take all the clearest of the water, and to euery two pintes of
this water, putt one pinte of the best wyne Vineger that you can gett
and one pinte and an halfe of honny, then steepe and scumme it untill
it come to a Symppe Lett it into a glasse and use it at your pleasure
When you will take it, putt in so much Symppe as you meane to take, so
much Borrage water or cleane water boyled as will make it thyn to
drinke. If you like not honny take for euery pinte thereof a pounde of Sugar.

A Symppe

A Symppe to coole the Stomake and to allaye Choller.

Take of the iuyce of Oranges sixe spoonfulls, the like quantitie of
the iuyce of Lemmons, and so much of the iuyce of Zingibers if you
can gett it, putt to it so much redde Rose water as all these iuyces doe
amounte unto, and putt likewise so much faire water as will equal
the foresaid iuyces and Rose water. Then measure all together and
to euery halfe pinte putt halfe a pounde of Sugar finely beaten
and so boile altogether till it cometh to a Symppe Then putt it
into a glasse and keepe it for your use And when you will use it
take some Borrage water or Rose water or faire running water
boyled, mingle it with so much Symppe as you will take so as you
may endure it.

A Symppe to prouoke one to sleepe.

Take of white Eggye Shells (but not of the rypst) 4 ounces bruse
it a litle and putt it into a pottle of rayne water, so lettynge it in-
fuse 24 hentes, then seeth it till more then the one halfe be con-
sumed. Straine it into a cleane Vessel Lettinge it settle and to euery
pinte of the clearest of it putt one pounde of Sugar, then boyle it
to a Symppe and skumme it cleane and putt it in a glasse Take
but one spoonfull thereof at a tyme.

A Symppe of Damaske Roses good to purge Choller.

Take one gallon of faire running water in a pikin with a cover
and putt thereto so much of Damaske Roses as you can thruste into the pott when the water seetheth take it
from the fire, and so covering the pott close Lett it stand till the

next daye. Then wringe out the Rases and againe sew the wa-
ter upon the fyre till it be scalding hott, and putt againe into
it so many like Rases as will attaine up the water. Use this
to do in the sorte every daye untill the water cometh to a pinte
and an halfe. Then straine the water into a cleane Sipkin, and
boile it puttynge thereto one pounde and an halfe of Sugar, scum
it and boile it to a thicke Syrype then putt it into a glasse and use
it to your use. Take for a Child one spoonfull for an Elder Bodie
2. or 3. Spoonfulls.

A Syrype of Horse hounds good for the Consumption of the Lungs.
Take 3 handfulls of Horse hounds and a good quantitie of Mayden
haire, and a Fennell roote of one yarde growthe 3 Erselve rotes
and an handfull of Pennyroyall. Boile all these in a pottle of ma-
ringe water, but lett your water scethe before you putt in your
herbes and then sceth them with a softe fyre untill it be consu-
med to a pinte and an halfe. Then straine it and lett it coole
and take a pinte of the clearest of it and putt thereto a pounde of
Sugar, lett it boile and cleare it with the white of an egg well
beaten with red Rose water and so scum it cleane and lett it
boyle to Syrype hight, then putt in two spoonfulls of the powder
of the Linges of a Foxe dryed. You must take a little at
once of it with a Lycorise stick as you shall neede.

A Syrype excellent good for such as have taken thought.
Take halfe a pinte of the iuyce of Borrage as muche of the iuyce
of Buglasie the like quantitie of the iuyce of Balme. But all these

iuyces

iuyces together and soothe them in a skillett and the yuyce will
arise. Dye thicke like a Desert curde, then cleare it with the whites of
two Eggs well beaten, and scum it cleane, putt it into a cleane
Bason and sett it upon a chafingdish of coales, putt thereto halfe
a pinte of red Rose water, with the weight of fower pence of dried
Violet flowers and the like quantitie of dried Rosemary flowers
with as much of Cowslowe flowers beyng also dried as muche of
Pymerose flowers and likewise of the Cowe lilly flowers well
dried with 3 blades of Saffron. Thus lett it boile upon the coales
untill it be consumed to a good pinte. Then straine it through a
piece of white Cotton and putt in a pounde of white Sugar
and scum it with the white of an egg beaten with red Rose
water and boile it to Syrype hight. When it is almost boiled
take a graine of Muske well mixed with two spoonfulls of Rose
water and putt it therein. You must take a spoonfull thereof at once.

A Syrype good for the Stomake and
to digest a Suffete.

Take a quart of Carrott wine putt it in a Bason and putt there
in so many of the leaves of red Baye that grow with a nyghe
where as may well be streped therein, then sett it upon a cha-
fingdish of coales, and lay two white flatt sticks over the Bason
and take a piece of white cottone of a spanne longe beyng an inch
broad at the one ende and small at the other, parge this upon the
syde of the Bason so as the broader ende may hang in the liquor
and the other into the glasse. Then whelme an other Bason on hight
upon the sticks over your liquor and so lett it distill into the

glasses by the clothe untill all the liquor be dried up then take the liquor that is so distilled into the glass and to every pint thereof put a pounde of Sugar and so keepe it Syrrage nighte and when it is colde put it into a glass and keepe it for your Use.

A Syrrage or Conserve to open the Lipes to comfort the Flerte and to expell Melancholye.

Take a quart of Honnye and put it into a wide mouthed glass add thereto so many of the flowers of Boremarye as you can moisten therein by stirring them well together then sett it in the Sonn 2 or 3 dayes and as the Honny waxeth thynne with the heate of the Sonn so stiffe it full with the flowers, thus do so longe as there ariseth any moisture to cover the flowers and when your Honny beynge thoroughly melted in the Sonn in this sorte will containe no more flowers then beynge well stirred together sett it in the Sonn to distill together the space of four monethes and it wilbe like a Conserve you must turne your glasse oftentimes that all sydes may take the Sonn alike And when you have thus doen keepe it for your Use And when it is a quarter of an yere olde take thereof every morninge the quantity of a Wallnut and you shall finde the operation thereof to be Very effectuell.

A Syrrage to restore Nature.

Take the iuyce of Lemmons Borrage water or the iuyce of Borrage, three or four leaves of fyne golde (or more according

to the

to the quantity of the receipte) cutt very smale putt therein one Nutmegge grise and Sugar candye Then lett it boyle in a small Silver or Earthen Vessel till it growe thicke to a Syrrage Stir it with a Lycorise stick. Scrape into it sixe graines of the best Amber grise, put lett not the Amber grise boyle full more into the Syrrage 14. or 5. graines of Starresborne Take of this every morninge one spoonfull and as much at nighte, and fast some reasonable tyme after.

A Syrrage or Water to brake any Colde and scower the Lypes. It wilbe besides purgative and cleane the blood and keepe the Langes in very good temper.

Take runninge water and putt therein almost an handfull of fyne Borage and lett it seeth till the water be redde then change the water and lett it seeth againe till it be readye to brake, then cast out that water, and lett it seeth the third tyme till it have broken and one quarter of an hower after Then take the water cleane from the Borage beynge in quantity a quart, and when you have so separated them sett the water on the fier againe, puttinge to it halfe an handfull of Endeeue well washed, a quarter of an handfull of Sucorye, halfe an handfull of Violet leaves a quarter of an handfull of Bugabe, a good quantity of Enula campana and lett these seeth till the water come to a pinte, then take it of and putt in the quantity of two Stricks of Lycorise rasped, scraped and sliced while the water is hott, and lett it stande all nighte close stopped In the morninge drinke seven spoonfulls and as much when you goe to bedd and continue it morninges and eveninges in such manner till you fynde ease.

A Symppe of Marche Mallons.

Take two gallons of running water and putt into it an handfull of Plantyn, as much of Pellitory of the wall and as much of white Saxifrage (if the rootes of Spargagus take two ounces and of Marche Mallons rootes (the pithie being taken out) and of the flowers and leaues fewer ounces. If the rootes of French Thistle and Anholme (the pithie being taken out) of each one ounce. Of Sionopis brised two ounces of the 4 greater cold Seedes two ounces of the 4 lesser cold Seedes one ounce of Eryantrum of both kinds one ounce of the corvall flowers viz Burrage Buglasse and Violet flowers one handfull and 2 ounces of Lygure and one ounce of hony seedes Boile all these till they be halfe consumed away, then purre it out into a faire Bason throug a strainer and wringe out the strengthe of the rootes and so lett it stand till it be settled and an houre or two after take the clearest of it, and to euery pinte of the Lygure add a pounde of Sugar and boile it to a Symppe and this you may keepe a whole yeare and use of it at your pleasure. The 4 greater cold Seedes or Concrements Mallons Pomigins and Gortues The 4 lesser are Lettice Carolyne Endeeue and Succorye.

A Symppe or Conserue of Alecangye Berries.

Take of Eriagus rootes faire scraped and the pithie taken out about one pounde and an halfe and two ounces of Spargagus

rootes

rootes, and a pinte of Saxifrage water, and putt them into a fayre leather pott and stoppe them close with paste, and sett it into a pott of water, and lett it boile 12 houers. Then poure all out into a Colander, and stamp it as small as you can, and rubb it throug a strainer with a quarter of a pounde of Alecangye Berries. So streche it wth Sugar to a Conserue.

A Symppe or Conserue good for the Stone.

Take Scallioyle rootes pilled and picked and lay them in water 2 or 3 houers. Boyle them in Saxifrage water, till they be very tender, then straine it, and take the Iulse to the quantity of halfe a pounde. Take wilde Eglantine Berries cutt them and pike out all the Stones and leaues and streche them in Saxifrage water and straine it, and take the Iulse to the quantity of a quarter of a pounde. Take winter Cherries otherwise called Alecangye Berries straine it and take a quarter of a pounde of the Iulse. Take of Rome Citrons two ounces being boyled to take away the bitterneesse. Mynce it fyne and beat it in a mortar and so mixe all these aforesaid things together, and boile them on a chafin dish of coles with a pounde of Sugar till it be as thicke as Conserue or as thyn as Marmalott. So putt it wth in Boxes. And use to take thereof twice or thrice a weeke fastinge as you fynde your neede. This is not to be made but about Allhallontide.

A Syrupe good for a Consumption.

Take a quart of the iuyce of Borrage and flaxseed, it with the white of an egge then putt to it a pounde and an halfe of Sugar, and the weight of two french crownes of Bayll seede and seeth it to a thicke Syrupe, and beinge almost colde putt to it tenne graines of Muske and 5. leanes of golde and when it is thorough colde stoppe it very close and keepe it for your use. This may be taken at any tyme as you fynde occasion yea though the Patient be in an hott burninge Feuer.

A Syrupe very restorative and speciall preservative.

Take 20 Dates that be sounde and good take out the stones and the white rindes and cutt away the hard little stemmes that be at the endes of the Dates, then washe them in Ale and cutt them in litle small peeces Brate them in a morter till they be incorporated together like fyne waxe, and putt them into a pottell of perfect good Muscadell. Break them in tender with a styce of wood and still stirr the wine and them together. Then take the rotes of Elecanthor and Borsely, of each the quantity of two dates cleane washed cutt in small peeces and bryed in a morter as the Dates a graine full of conserve of Bees halfe a pounde of white Sugar cany a quarter of a pounde of white Sugar. Cynamome beaten into fyne powder two spoonfulls of Gallinall beaten into fyne powder one spoonfull two Nutmegges cutt into thynn peeces and not grated and a fewe large Maie. Putt all these into the Muscadell and stirr them well and lett them stand close covered one hower then boyle

them

them in a pipkin with a soft fyre very lowelye and stirr it well in boylinge and serve it in takinge of the Sorene and when a 4th part is consumed in boylinge, take it from the fyre and beinge put blacke wine putt thereto a spoonfull of the powder of Ginger finely seared and 2 or 3. spoonfulls of Rose water stirr them up and lett it be strayned and kept in a glasse close covered. And if you would have it like a Conserve putt to all afore written halfe a pounde of Almondes blanched and beaten small in a morter two spoonfulls of wheate cleane piked and well rubbed and 5. or 6. preserved quinces brused Boile these with all the reste till it be of that thynnes you like it, and stirr them well in boylinge, straine it and keepe it in close Boxes or a galley pott close covered, and when you will use it Take the quantitie of two Nutmegges of the Conserve or a spoonfull of the Syrupe at a tyme in the morninge sittinge in your Bedd halfe an hower before you arise. You may also take thereof at night when you go to bedd but use in quantitie And it will nott amisse sometyme to take a spoonfull of the Syrupe in a litle thynne Brothe made with Mutton rabbit or Chicken.

A Syrupe good for a grate colde. (a. Shiffelder)

Take of the distilled water of Horchazande one pinte and add therunto to make a Syrupe thre quarters of a pounde of fyne Sugar cany white beaten very small. Mixe these well together and sett them upon a quicke chardcole fyre. Then take some good English Lycoris of the best tasted cleane scraped and sliced and put it in and let it boile in the said Syrupe the quantitie of one spoonfull. And when it seemes as it were halfe boyled take 3. graines of Amber grette reasonably well brused, and

put into the same Syrrup, and let them boile together but let
any scum that ariseth upon it be taken off before you must
haue care that it boile not with to much heighe. And when it
is come to a little thicke, being colde it is sufficientely boiled.
Also will it be all carye and no Syrrup. While it is hott it must
be strained throughe a fyne cleane clothe before it be putt in
any glasse.

*Mel Agarum good for a sore mouthe
and many other infirmities.*

Take a pinte of Honny and a pinte of the iuice of red Be
taues, clarette it with the whites of Egges, and when it is well
incorporate together keepe it for your use.

271.

272. 137

273

274 138

275.

276. 139

277.

278. 140

It Scariclothe good for all itches and Bruises it being
applied presently upon the hurts It is a very good Salve
for any greene wounde or elle Sores drawinge the Sores

Take of Boreen of the best called Boreen one pounde, as much
of Frankincense of Myrrour two ounces, of yallowe waxe a
quarter of a pounde of Mastice a ounce of Staggess sonst a quar-
ter of a pounde. Boile the Boreen the frankincense and Summe
into fyne powder boile them altogether in a gallon of white
wine upon a soft fire till they be all melted, then take it from
the fire and put into it 3 quarters of a pounde of Muske of France
Turpentine. Stirr them all well together then straine it through
a coarse thynn canvasse into an Earthen pann lettinge it stand 2
dayes, then cutt it in peeces the length of halfe your hand, and
the broadth of 2 fingers. worke these peeces drawinge them in
lengthe till you thinke they be well mixed then lay the peeces a-
gaine in the wine wherein they were sodden, and boyle them thus
three dayes together then make them in riles betwixt your handes
anoyntinge your handes with Butter and drawe them to your use.
Soynd this when you have occasion to use it upon rawed
Sores & ynnex upon the fleshe syde and applye it till it fall
off for a wounde soynd it upon clothe and drye so the
wounde often.

It Scariclothe for the Spleene or Stiche or wounde in
the Bodye. It is good also to stanche Bleedinge.
Take greene Fische melle it in an Earthen pott, and putt no liquor

or other thinge to it. When it is thoroughly moulten then with a flath sparthe strike, spreade it upon leather and applye it. To stop Bleedings lay the Plaster upon the Beines of the back and betwene the Shoulders upp to the necke. And for the Splene laye it upon the left syde.

A Salve to heale a Canker Soore.

Take three good handfulls of Maffellon, so much of Scabie the like quantity of Sessebale of Plantyn so much, of Weybroade otherwise Redmore so much. Choppe all they together and stamp them together with Butter out of the Chorne not salted nor washed so as you may make it upp in grate Balles. Then lay them for the space of 12 dayes in a low Seller where they may rott then boile them and when you see it look very greene strain it and putt it into an earthen pott and keepe it for your use And when you will use it Take so much Lint which must be drawn and not scrowped and make it so brade as it may couer the Soore and fill the wounde, spreade it very thicke with this Salve and lay it upon the Soore dressing it once in 24. houres And every nyghte day you must take fresh these cardes, wringe out the oyle and lay them to the Soore without the Plaster for the space of an houer and plucke it awaye continually and it will drawe wormes out of it Then linge it againe with the Salve till it be whole.

A Salve to cure every oyle Soore and to take out rotten bones.

Take three handfulls of Sage the like quantity of Rhue choppe them.

them smale, then take 3. glyces of yollowe rustre Bacon the slyce as longe as a mans hand, Spredde the Bacon very smale byt all and sende the hards also by them seluas then putt them together and stamp them till it come to be a very fyne Salve, then putt to it the yolles of 4. new laid egges and about 4. panner fulls of witten flower, and so much Honye as may make it somewhat thyn, and stirr it well together and putt it upp in a Vissell fitt to keepe it And when you have occasion to use it Take so much Lint drawn and not scrowped and make thereof Plaisters to couer the Soore and spreade it and applye it as before shiftinge it once in 24. houres The best tyme to make this Plaster is in the moneth of Maye for all the yere.

A drawinge and healinge Salve for any Soore.

Take halfe a pounce of waxe as much of Sheeps tallowe finelye tryed so much of Bore. Melt all these together in a Vissell, and when they are moulten putt to them of Hoggs grease or clarified Butter without Sake the quantity of a greate tpe, then take it from the fyre and add thereto two ounces of common Turpentine then straine it into a Vissell with colde water and make it into a Caase and so keepe it to your use Make plaisters therewith and applye it to the Soore. If the Soore be very olde putt into this Salve so much Lint as a greate Wallnut.

A Salve to heale and chyn a Soore that is full of water and runneth muche.

Take of Bore a quarter of a pounce as muche of waxe halfe so much of Sheeps tallowe or Dares swett Melt all these together

and put thereto of the Ointment made of St Johns wortte or
of the hyle the quantity of a quarter of a pounde or more, and one
spoonfull of Turpentine. Myngle them well together and straine
them into a Vessel with water and make it in a Cask and use
it as neede shall requir.

A Salve for all Sores to be made on ly in Maye.

Take a pounde of Waxe as much of Bezen as much of Sheepe
tallowe well tryed, a greate handfull of Sage, so much of Docke
leaves, so much of Smalage two handfull of Woodbine leaves
one handfull of Valerion as much of Plantyn. Chopp all these
herbes, and when the waxe Bezen and tallowe are melted
upon a soft fyre, putt in to them the herbes and lett them so
boyle upon the fyre as howr. Then boyle them upon a soft
fyre untill the Salve loke greene, then straine it into a Vessel
of water and make it up in rolles workinge it well and so
use it as neede shall requir.

A Salve called Gratia Dei.

Take halfe a pounde of Bezen so much of Sheepe tallowe. Set
them upon the fyre with a quart of fayre water and when it
is melted putt into it of Barrell. Joy halfe a quarter of a pounde
then lett it boile well the space of halfe a quarter of an howr, and
straine it into a Vessel of colde water. Lettinge it stande one
daye and a night, then wring it up in rolles and if you will
have the flesh to growe in the wounde boile in it three good
handfulls

handfulls of fishchayes or fishbowes chopped and stamped and
putt it till it loke greene. The Sage muste be putt in after all
the staves.

*A Salve to cure the Bitinge of a Dogge
a Hogge a Horse or a Man.*

Take a great quantity of the leaves of Raggworthe called
otherwysell-nawort or Carpenters wort. It groweth in the
feildes and beareth a yellow flower on the toppe somewhat like to
Tansye growinge hight and hath a ragged leafe. Choppe them very
small, and for more it with a pounde of freish Butter and make
it like doughe, then stamp them well together, and boile it in
a Vessel untill it do loke very greene, then straine it into a
Vessel and keepe it for your use. And when you do use it take of
an ewe Lynte accordinge to the wounde and laye it thicke up the
Salve and lay the Salve very thicke upon the Lynte and use it
thus once in 24. howrs, and it will heale it in shorte tyme.

A Soave cloth or Salve good for the Syatica.

Putt to a pounde of waxe the Ruyce of Margerum and redde Sage
of each sixe spoonfulls. Of the Ruyce of Onions two spoonfulls
of Frankensense Nutmegges Cloves Mace and Anniseedes of
each a penny worthe and applye it upon Leather.

A Salve to heale any olde Sores, and is good also for the Syatica.
Take a quart of stronge Ale and boile it untill it do come to a thicke
Salve, then applye it to the Sores as you would do an other Salve, for
the Syatica putt thereto grise Rogarr and spreade it upon Leather and
laye it to the place greeced, and lett it lye untill it do fall of.

*A Water and Treante appoynted to be souveraigne
good for any newe or olde Sores.*

Take a quart of strong Ale or for defalte thereof as much Beere
sett it on the fyre and scum it. Putt into it as much blome as a
crab and 3 or 4. poundfulls of Honnye and after it hath boyled
well together, and is scummed out thereto a quarter of a pounde of
Madder, and breake the clothes and stir it well while it boyled
to a Syringe so straine it, and putt it in a Stone pott or Bottell
and when it is colde stoppe it close warme a litle thereof in a
Saweer when you do use it.

The makinge and Use of the Treante.

Take one ounce of Frankincense two ounces of Beeres sawett &
ounce of Waxe & ounce of Beeren. Melte your sawett waxe and
Beeren together upon the fyre and when it is well melted beat the
frankincense and putt to it and lett all melt together. When the beate
is a litle past beinge first poured out putt it into a Balle of faine Ma-
tor, keepinge the seam back with a Winge and pour it so litle that it
thereto any arise in the bottome it may stay holme. Then worke it
well in the Water one hower at the least and so make it up in rolles.
And for any Sores spreade it upon a clothe and if there be any occa-
sion to tye the Sores make tyes of the Treante so spreade dropping
them in the Water above written and lay a Plaster of that Treante
over the tent and if it be a deepe Sores washe it with the same
Water and drop lynt in the Water and putt it in to the Sores and
lay a Plaster of the Treante upon it dricked full of holes Every
other day will be sufficient to dryse it.

A Salve to close and heal all manner of grene Woundes.

Take Venice Turpentine washe it well with red Rose water and when
the water is cleane taken awaye putt to it the yelke of an egg and
a very litle Saffron and the weighte of 2. graines of redd Mercurye
precipitate. Sprinde this on a Plaster. Then take Mal. Beesom and
oil of Rose and drop lynt in it and applye it to the Wounde and after
laye the Plaster upon that and so dryse it.

A Salve for any wounde caused by Gunshot.

First if by any meanes you can gett out the shot, but whether
you can or no dryse it in this manner. Take a pinte of Venice
Turpentine, as much of the Oyle of Lynguede & quarter of an ounce
of Verdegrease beaten into fyne powder. Lett these boyle together
one hower then straine them and putt it up close and use it thus
warme it and drop lynt in it and so applye it to the wounde and
besides poore some of it warme into the Wounde. But for any man-
ner of wounde in the Heade take a quantitie of Squaite and
putt into it Sugar and therewith thoroughlye washe the Wounde
and stoppe it up with lynt dipped therein and dryse it thus once
in 24. hower.

A Salve good to cure any Burninge or Scaldinge.

Take a good quantitie of greene Iuy. Stamp it well, then lett it
boile in a sufficient quantitie of Beeres sawett over a soft
fyre untill it be blacke, then straine it and keepe it in a
Lasse as longe as you please. When you will use it melt a litle
in a Saweer and with a feather anoynte the place.

The makinge of the greene Salve.

In Maye or June gather these herbes followinge Plantyn Lill-
worte Varion. Bottonwe. Eprimwe. Burnett. Muggworte of eke of
these one good handfull gather them cleane without duste for they
may not be washed. Shred them small, after hang them untill
they be like a Salve, then boile them halfe an hower in a pottell of
good white wine, then straine the lyguer and wringe the herbes as
harde as you can out with it after wh^{ch} lett it boile a while or two
then take it of the fyre and put to it these thinges followinge Take
one pounce of Rozen as much of Turpentine three quarters of a
pounce of waxe and one ounce and an halfe of Mastick the mastick
must be beaten into fyne powder. Lett these thinges be moulten
in a skillett after straine them into the aforesaid lyguer, then lett
it boile altogether till it be very neare enough. Then poure into
it a Spottonger full of the iuyce of Torrelie and stirre the panna with
a good stick as fast as you maye. This iuyce beinge so poured in lett
it have a while or two after and so take of the Scum and stirre it
continuallye till it be so calde as you may worke it up in rolles and
so keepe it all the while cleane from duste. This Salve is very good
for greene wounds and all sores. It will both draw and heale.

Cortous
Dyschery
Scarselch

A speciall gaye dole Scarselch to shyn and heale.
Take halfe a pounce of Deares sewett as much of Maye butter and
a quarter of a pounce of waxe. When these are well moulten put to
it halfe a pounce of Japis Calominatide beaten and searred. When
it hath boyled a litle space take it of the fyre and lett it run through
a thyn

a thyn clothe, and then drye your clothes into it and stroke
them smoth and when they be calde slide them to make them more smoth.

A very good Seare clothe for all manner of sores
for any burninge or Sealinge or to a waye
the Heate about any Sores.

Take of Deares sewett, of Maye butter Capons grease lyke al Bees
Honye, Waxe. Sillome and redde Rose water of all these a pretty
quantitye accordinge to discretion. Add to all these a quantitye of
the iuyce of Torrelie, sett them on the fyre and lett them boile
together a quarter of an hower or better. Then straine it through
a cleane clothe and after dip your clothes into it and smoth them
well with your handes againste the fyre and when it is calde slide
it up and keepe it for your use. One Seare clothe will serve 4. dayes
if you wipe it cleane it cleane everye daye and lay on the other syde
A water and Salve to heale a cut.

Take 2 handfulls of Sallendine as much of Rose as much of Honny
Suckle leaves with flowers and all, a quart of Honny, 2 pounce and
an halfe of Clove Sillome, and one ounce of graines. Sethe all these
together in running water from a gutter to a pottell and then let
all run through a strayner into a velle in w^{ch} you meane to keepe it
and for the Salve Take a quantitye of Rozen and a greate quantitye
of Deares sewett clarified. Sooth them both together and skum
it well, then take it from the fyre, and sett it by untill the heate
be abswayed, and then putt it into a pail of water and temper
it therein. It skillett not much, what Salve be laid vnto the
wounds, if you washe it with the aforesaid water for the
Salve dothe but keepe it supple.

A Tente and meanes to cure a Fistula.

Cutt a peece of Lawne byas or overtwarte that may be fitt to make a tente accordinge to the deapthe lengthe and wideneſſe of the Soare, then melte a little Dozen proportionable and therein dippe the Lawne and make it ſteep in a tente Then take of the younge Sprigges firſt growinge after an Oke hath been felled, and make thereof as it were into ſharpe ſpikes which you may doe by wrapping it in a paper, and laying it in heate of Embers. Beate theſe ſpikes into fyne powder ſearce it and mixe and temper it with a convenient quantity of Hogges greaſe, and ſlippe the tent ſlightly through it and ſo applye it to the Soare as ſpeedily as you maye becauſe otherwiſe the heat of the body will cauſe the tent to become liquide and leſſe ſtiffe And withall once in 7 or 8 dayes you muſt use a Cornuſe in this maner Take a pretty quantity of red Mercury and boyle in powder putt to it, ſo much good Aquavite as will meſten it well, but not ſo much as the Aquavite do ſwim or ſwimm over it Then ſett the Aquavite on fyre and let it burne as long as it will when the Mercury is ſo burned, it will loſe of a darkiſh colour and the force of it will be ſomewhat qualified, then waſhe it in cleane water drye it make it into powder ſearce it and ſtrew thereof on the tente for the ſpace of an Inche or accordinge to diſcretion and miniſter it ſpeedily as before You may cover the tent and ſoare with a plaſter made of any good Salve for that it will not be otherwiſe ſufficient then to keepe in the tent This hath been approved.

For any Scorch or Cuts.

Take the yolke of an egge White flower, and Engliſh hony ſente theſe together, then putt thereto the juſſe of Wiſde Dandelion leaves and rootes dryed Waſhed and aquare Well dryed and applye it to the Soare changing it every 24. houers.

Paracelsus his plaſter called Impoſtrum Foliationum Cameli, good for many diſeaſes mentioned underneath.

Take of theſe ſower Gummes that is ſo ſayd Galbanum, Gopone, & Echi an ounce, Ammoniacum, Bedellum of Echi 2. ounces let theſe be beaten very ſmalle, and put them into an earthen pott loaded or glazed pouring upon the ſame very good wine Vinegar, and let them ſo remaine 24. houers Then boile them in the ſame Vinegar upon a gentle fyre of coales that the gummes may melte, and when they be thoroughly moulten pour out the ſame hott into a bagge and wring or preſſe well the ſame, that they may be well cleared from the dregges, which dregges muſt be caſt away. Take the ſaid liquor ſo ſtrained out, and let it boile in a pott untill the Vinegar be all ſodden away and utterly evaporated, and in the boylage you muſt continually ſtir it without ceaſing leaſt the gummes be burned keepe this very cleane and cloſe covered that nothing fall into it. Then take ſtyle Olive 2. pounds new Waxe halfe a pounde and let them be put into an earthen pott well loaded or glazed, ſuch a one as is of ſufficient biggheſſe, ſet the ſame over a fyre of coales and let them melte beſſelye and by leaſure at the lengthe put into it Lithargi beaten into very fyne powder a pounde and an halfe, ſtirring it continually with a ſtick or a Spatula or ſuch like untill all theſe be well and thoroughly

mixed together, and the matter be of a tawny colour. Then take of the foresaid gummes that were first boiled the quantitie of a Nutt and put it into the same matter; and so by little and little put into it such a like quantitie of the said gummes till the said gummes be all so put in and so well mixed and melted with the other things, and you must take heed withall least the matter be overmuch melted and do boile over into the fyre for it is very hott of it selfe. Afterwardes put into it these things followinge: Take of the two kindes of *Frisiologia rotunda*, *Calaminaria*, *Mirine Frankensense* of euery of them an ounce. Beate them into very fyne powder and put them into the said matter; and poure vpon the same an ounce of oyle of Bayes, and lastly put therin 4 ounces of pure and fyne Turpentine. Let them boile and stirr them about continuallye with very great diligence. And when you will knowe whether it be well and sufficiently soldered Put a little thereof into cold water and if it be so soft that it cleaue to your fingers, then it is to soft and therefore let it boile longer untill it be very well boyled: and then at length take it from the fyre and poure it into a greete Basen full of water. And when it is well cooled that you may handle it with your hands, anointe your hands with oyle of Camomile or oyle of Roses and kneade it well with your hands three or 4 tymes till an hower be past euery tymes that is 3 or 4 howers, and so lay it dry in a chaine of silke and it will continue good aboue 50 yeares, and be then as much valuable as it was the first day it was made. The vertues of this Emplaister by Paracelsus are innumerable. It is good for olde and newe Sores, it dryeth, it cleaseth, it brudeth good fleshe, it comforteth it comforteth, it healeth more in one weeke then many other in a whole moeth. It will not suffer any Sores to putrefie or canker

or any

or any glede or euill fleshe to growe. For Synewes cuttes bruises or priapes of a Thorne and such like, it is most excellent. It layeth out of Woundes from Woundes or leade and other such like if you do but laye it thereon. It carrieth the biting of Venomous Beastes, it causeth all kinde of Impostumes and Boles to breake, and ripen being layed thereon, and it is most soueraigne against a Canker or Fistula, the Shingles, St Anthonyes fyre and also a speciall and present helpe to assuage all kinde of paynes and itches and for all kinde of woundes. It hath been experienced to be a singular and greete helpe for pannes out of ioynte so that by layinge of or two plaisters or 3 at the most in 14 dayes armes out of ioynte haue been healed so that the person haue had no payne nor weake after. Also it is good for Gynex or charaxes, but you must not tate them excepte they matter from the plaister be Leiden, only lay this all ouer it, and 2 plaisters commonlye are sufficient to heale any Sores or swellings. But if the dead fleshe be in a Sores before the plaister come to it, it will not destroye it nor plucke it out, but if it fynde none there it will not suffer any to growe. When you lay this Plaister wrappe it only in paper or leather or cloth for it will keepe it the better from ouermuch dryinge and laye it out of the Sonn and Winde.

A speciall good Seared cloth of excellent vertue as after apperthe. M^r Taylor.

℞. Oyle of Olue lib. 1. Redd Leade lib. 3. White leade ℥. vi. Castile Sage ℥. iij. Oyle of Bayes ℥. ij. Put your oyle of Olue into a pipkin addunge thereto the Oyle of Bayes and the castile Sage. Set it ouer a very gentle fyre of Embers untill all be well melted together, then strowe into it a little of the powders of the redd and white leade beinge mingled together, still stirring it with a greete splatter of wood, and so strowe in more of your Leade by little and little untill it be all strowed in. Stir

it continually at the bottome for an hower and an halfe, then make the fyre somewhat bigger, till the rednesse be turned to a graye colour, but you must not leaue continuall stirring of it untill the matter be turned into a perfect black colour as Beigne. Then digg a little of it upon a warden trencher, and if it cleave not to the fingers, nor to the trencher it is enough. Then take longe linnen clothes and digg them thort in making Seareclothe, the red wch will keepe good 20 yeares. Let the powders of the leade be searced most fyne and stridde smale the Soare. The Vertues of this Seareclothe ar these, *Beigne* laide upon the Stomake it procureth an appetite and taketh away any paine in the Stomake. Laide upon the Bellye it is a present remedye for the Collicke, and to the Beignes of the Back it is good for the Blawye Fluxe, the runnings of the Beignes the heate of the Kidneyes and weaknesse of the Backe. It healeth all swellings and Bruses, it taketh away Itches, it breaketh Fellons and other Impostumes and healeth them. It draweth out any running pumor without breaking the skyn. *Beigne* applied to the fundament it helpeth any dis ease there. Also it cureth old Sores. It will aske 6. howers tyme to make it well.

A Salve to heale a smale cutt.

Take of Serpentes tongue 2 handfulls or 3 for as much as you please accordinge to the quantity you meane to make of Salve. Take as much of Valerian, halfe an handfull of Capons feather otherwise called Sottwell, as much of Dittander leaves, as much of the leaves of Hellebore to you, as much of the leaves of Groundsyle and the like quantity of the leaves of Loue in idleness, otherwise called Damask roses. Choppe all these very smale and take such a quantity

Butter unsalted and unwashed as you shall thinke good and the like quantity of Virgine Waxe or rather more that the Salve may be the more thicke and stiffe. Put all together, and boile them untill such tyme as the beignes be very well souden then straine the same, and it will be a perfect Salve.

An approved good Medicine or Water for any Soare.

Take Boile armoniac 4 ounces Campher one ounce white Coprese 4 ounces Boile your Coprese and Campher together in a little black pot untill they become water, stirring them together till they become hard in seathing. Beat them in a Morter. Then take the Boile armoniac beat it to powder by it selfe, and mingle them together, and keepe your powder in a Bladder. When you have occasion to use the water take a pottle of running Water and set it on the fyre untill it doth begyn to seethe. Then take it from the fyre, and put 3. spoonfulls of the powder into the warme Water and put the water into a glasse, and let it rest till it be cleave in the upper part, then take the clearest of the Water, and washe the Soare therewith very warme, and lay a linnen clothe wet in the same hot Water 4. dobles upon the Soare, and bynde it fast with a roller and keepe it warme. Doe this eveninge and morninge.

A Seareclothe for an old Soare.

Take halfe a pinte of cyll Physie, a quarter of a pounce of red Lead. Boile them together, and stirr them untill they be blacke then take it off, and put thereto as much Stone pitch as a Wallnut and the like quantity of Deares sewett. Stirr them well together untill both be moulten, then digg a linnen clothe therein, and make thereof a Seareclothe.

A Scarf cloth good for any swelling or itche.

Take a pounce of Frankincense halfe a pounce of Boreas
a pounce of Eitche, halfe a pounce of waxe as much of Dives
sewett and for want thereof as much of Sheepe scowt and
a quarter of a pounce of Turpentine. Melte them together
and spreade them upon a linnen clothe, plaster wise.

An approved good Medecine or water for an olde Sores.

Take a quart of white wine an handfull of Honysuckle
leaves as much of grounde Iuy as much of Plantyn leaves
and a peece of white Copere of the quantity of an half Nutt
put these into the wine and sett it on the fyre in a Skillett
and let it boile till it come to the quantitie of a pinte and a
halfe, then straine it through a faire clothe and so put it
up in a glasse, and wash any olde Sores therewith twice a
day with a faire linnen clothe, laying a clothe wet in the same
on the Sores and cover it with a bladder to keepe the clothe
wet. This hath been often experienced to be a very soueraigne
Medecine for an olde Sores that is not in smale deepe holes.

*An excellent Salve or Plaster for an itche or for
the swellinge of an Ague.*

Take halfe a pounce of Bees grease and a quarter of a pounce
of newe yellowe waxe and melte them both together, then take
an ounce of good Camphire as smale beaten as you can. Put it in
the rest and stir it well together, and let it stand upon
the hott coles a pretty while, but have care that it boile not much
then

then straine it into some Wooden Yell and keepe it till you have
occasion to use it, and then it must be spreade upon a thick linnen
Clothe, as thyn as you can, and layed to the place greued.

• 297

298 150

*An Ointment good for all such Sores
and such like ordered by m^r Burgin.*

Take Baye Leaves, Rosemary, Margerom Pel-
litary, Sage, Daylies, Cake of Hierusalem, Rue,
Sanicle, Redd & white Rose Leaves, Clarye of
each two handfulls. *Item* flowers of Lavender
comon Wormewood, Hermodactill, or Water
Roses of each four handfulls. *Item* of Kettles
Warrior, Hyssop, Tanley, Alecoste of each one hand-
full. *Item* of Mugwort, Plantin, Egrimony, Flagg
Buglas of each three handfulls. The flowers and
herbes must be gathered aye and before Sonset-
tinge, shridd Brayed or poundd and boyled in
sixe Pound of freshe Maye Butter, the space of two
howers, with a softt fier, then straine out all the
iuyce, and add therunto of virginie wace, one
Pound; of oyle of Olive, two ounces of pulverized
Masticke fower ounces, incorporate them well over
a softt fier, and keepe it for your use.

An Ointment good for the Palsey.

Take of Primrose Leaves with some of the youngest leaves a great
quantity chop them small and change them with freshe Hagg
grease and worke it up into a doughe and putt it into an earthen
pott. Then take the like quantity of the flowers and Buds of Rosemary
chop them small and stamp them with Hagg grease as the other
and putt them into the pott to the other. Take also the like quan-
tity of Cowslipes the flowers and buds together use them in the
same sort and putt them to the other and likewise of Balme of Ca-
momele when it bloweth and of Lavender so. When it is full
blowne of each of these the like quantity Use them severally as the
other and putt them into the same pott and so lett them stand to-
gether the space of a moneth. Then boyle them upon a very softt
fyer the space of an hower, after wh^{ch} straine them, and putt all into
an earthen pott, and when it hath stand all night then make an
hole through the Oyntment, and pour the water cleane from it, then
melle it againe and se putt it up into potts or Glasses and keepe it for
your use. It is good for the Palsey the Cramppe a Crise or any other
tuche that cometh of colde so it be not in the Backe you must be very
carefull not to gather your heartes when they be wet.

*An Ointment of St Johns Warte good for all Itches, and
is good either of it selfe or to be putt in Salles for watering
Sores. It is also good for any Briske or greene Wounde.*

Take of St Johns Warte a weeke before Midsummer or a weeke
after strip it from the Stalkes, chop it small, change it with
freshe Hagg grease longer it like doughe and putt it into an

earthen pott and so lett it stand and rott the space of a fortnight or 3 weekes. Then boile it vpon a softe fyre the space of an hower and after straine it and so putt it vpo into a Velsell and keepe it for your use. ~ ~ ~ ~ ~

An Syntement for the Collicke or any other greete in the Bellie or Sydes that commeth of winde. ~

Take a good quantitie of Browne flowers choppe them small & stamp them with friske grease of an Hogg and temper it like douge and putt it vpo in an earthen pott. Then take of Balme and of Elder flowers of eche of these the like quantitie and when you haue used them seuerallye as the other putt them into the same pott and so let them stand and rott together the space of 3. weekes. Then boile them altogether vpon a softe fyre the space of halfe an hower or more then take it & straine it into a Velsell and when it hath stande all nighte make an hole through the Syntement and poure the Water cleane from it, then presse it againe and so putt it vpo into a glasse or Velsell and keepe it for your use. ~ ~ ~ ~ ~

An Syntement of redd Roses good to cule heate in the Chests that commeth of the inflammation of the Lungs or for heate in the palmes of the handes or Soles of the feete, the which may happen by Sickness or otherwise. ~

Take a Bushell of redd Rose leaues clipp of the whiter of them choppe them small and stamp them with so much friske grease of an Hogg as will serue to make it somewhat softe, temper it well together and so putt it into an earthen pott and let it so stand.

stande the space of 3. weekes to rott, then boile it vpon a softe fyre the space of an hower after eche straine it and putt it vpo in a Velsell and keepe it for your use. This Syntement is good to putt into Salues for Sores that be in greate heate and do harme and cause redd. ~ ~ ~ ~ ~

An Syntement of the wormes of the earthe good to strengthen the Backe, to cule it and to take away any Aches. ~

Take a greate platter full of the longe Wormes of the earthe lay them vpon Tennell or such like to scower the space of 24. howers, then choppe them small and putt them to a quart of Noyes fole oyle. Then take a platter full being chopped very small of fustie Dazew all satinge the rates, they must be a platter full when they be chopped, putt them to the Oyle and Wormes forking them vpon a softe fyre altogether the space of 2. howers. Then straine it and putt it vpo in a Velsell and keepe it for your use. This Syntement is to be made only in honill or about Michelmass. ~

An Syntement of Swallows good for the shrinkinge of Synaroves or for any Seruene. ~ ~ ~

Take of Candier Cottons of Isore and of the runnings out of Strawberries of eche of these a greate handfull choppe them small and stamp them with a pound of friske Butter that hath neyther been Washed nor salted and stamp therewith cygble yonge Swallows out of the neste, puttinge them in by one and one feathers guttes and all, and so stamp them untill they be very small, then boile altogether vpon a softe fyre untill it do looke very greens then straine it and putt it vpo into a pott and keepe it for your use. ~ ~ ~ ~ ~

An Ointment good to heale any greene wounde. It will helpe a man that hath brused his Stones: Put to it Brimstone and it is good for the Itche.

Take of the yelowest Dike rootes beyng prithed and scraped of *Enula campana* rootes and of Sallentine of eche of these 3 greate handfulls choppe all these together very smale then stampe them well together with 2 Poundes of freshe Unwashed Butter then boile it vpon a soft fyre the space of an hower and an halfe then straine it, putt it in a pott and keepe it for your Use.

An Ointment called Rampion. It is good to aswage any swellinge, to take away any heate and to supple any Scare that is styffe. It will aswage a sore Brest and keepe it from breakinge, if it be taken in tyme.

Take of the leaues of a Poplar tree before they be green and bigger then younge Cocks combs, and of Smalage of eche a great handfull choppe them very smale together and stampe them very well with a quart of freshe Hogs grease, then putt it in a vessel and so let it stand to rott 15 dayes then boyle it vpon a soft fyre the space of an hower after straine it and keepe it for your Use.

An Ointment approved good for all diseases in the head that proceede of cold.

Take a greate quantitie of Camander flowers beyng stryppd from the stalkes, choppe them very smale, then stampe them well with so much of the freshe grease of an Hogg, as will serue to make it somewhat

soft.

soft, then putt it in an earthen pott, and lett it stande so the space of 3 weekes to rott, then boyle it vpon a soft fyre the space of halfe an hower, after straine it and putt it in a pott and keepe it for your Use. You must annoynte the place where your grease is therewith, and also the temples of your head, the Noode and the Nape of your necke and it will helpe you.

An Ointment to kill a Wilde fyre or any other Inflammation that commeth of a Scare or otherwise. It will heale any Burne or Scalde beyng taken in tyme and used as followeth.

Take of Bylcharues the leafe and stalkes so much as is tender of it and choppe them very smale, then stampe them with very thicke cream, puttinge thereto so much Cream as your handes will make to be very greene, then straine it, and with a feather annoynte the greene place therewith 4 or 5 tymes the day for the space of 2 or 3 dayes at the first and after 3 or 4 tymes the daye will suffice. You must lay a good quantitie on at a tyme and let it drye vpon layinge the newe stuff on aigne vpon the olde, and in the ende it will growe to a thicke cruste and the thicker it do crust the better. Do this as you shall see cause, and it will kill the wilde fyre, cure any Inflammation, and is good for any Burne or Scalde beyng taken in tyme. You shall knowe the wildfyre by this. It will fall sodainlye in any part of the Body with swellinge and burninge and will be redde for a daye or two at the first, and then it will chaunge to purple and will blister and water. It doth fall most comonlye in the Legges or face And if dothe happen oftentimes where there is no hurt nor skyn broken.

An Ointment for the disease called the Fleaze.
Take of the yallowest Docke rootes being pithed two good
handfulls and 3 or 4. greene Nettle rootes beinge cleane washed
putt these into a quantity of fayre water when it dothe seethe
and so lett them seeth togethether untill the Docke rootes be very
tender, then take up your rootes and lett the water run cleane
from them then straine them very smale and straine them the
iuyce thereof make a kinde of Syntemet, wherewith annoynte
the Soore 3. tymes a daye and it will heale it. Freshe Butter
without Salte is very good for the same greene annoyntinge the
Soore therewith You shall knowe the disease by this It is like
like a Blister but is harde in the toge and the oftener you doe
lett put the water the greater it will growe and will growe in the
ende to a great Soore It may be healed as aforesaid.

An Ointment for the Stomake approved good
against the Cough.

Take of Capons grease the quantitie of 4. ounces and of
Rosemarie two handfulls Strypinge it downe ward, straine
it smale and putt it into the greene and lett them boyle toge-
ther untill it be greene the stronger it be of the Rosemarie
the better it is When it is ready to be strayned putt in halfe an
ounce of the powder of Mace very finely scoured Then lett it
be strayned, and Use it to the mouth of the Stomake warme.

A speciall.

A speciall good Ointment called the greene Ointment.

Take a pottle of Sage a pottle of Rose halfe a pottle of Worme-
wood halfe a pottle of Baye leaves they must be chopped and weyed
severally, then take 5. pottle of Shewes Sewett pynely tryed and
myaced two handfulls of Camomile and one handfull of Rosemarie
chopped also Mingle all these togethether, and stamp them in a
mortar by a stone at once untill the Sewett be not seen Then take
a pottle of Sallett Oyle and mingle with it and so lett it stande 9.
dayes then boile it with a soft fyre alwayes stirring it with
a stick and after it hath boyled two howers, trye if the Baye
leaves crymble like fishes betwene your fingers, and then take
it from the fyre and straine it, putt into it one ounce of
the Oyle of Spike and so keepe it.

An Ointment good to kill wormes in the Stomake to
make a weak digestion and to geue an appetite.

Take of Sothe-moswode Stearke Grasse and Worme-wade of
eche a good pretty quantitie Boyle them in good Vineger untill
they be tender, then boile them a litle with a pretty quantitie of
good freshe sweete Butter Straine it into some convenient Vessel
that the Vineger and dreges may settle in the bottome When it is
colde take the toppe and pure part thereof Putt it up in a Saxe
and keepe it for your use And as you fynde occasion annoynte the
belly or Stomake therewith and it will have operation effectuall
as aforesaid.

A speciall Ointment good for children that are weak.
It will help those that are Caters who have been brought weak
with Sickenesse or are Enterred into a Consumption. It hath
been often experienced and hath done very much good.
Take a good quantity of Mallowe leaves as much of Camomile
as much of Fiebertewe Shred them out not very small mixe
them with a convenient quantity of new Butter melted from
the shorne. Set it to the fire, and when the butter is all melted
take it off, and let it stand and settle together 24 houres, after
which sett it againe on a soft fire, and let it synder together
till the water or moisture that cometh from the leaues be all
consumed. Then straine it through a thicke Canvasse Strainer, putt
it up in a pott or glass, and keepe it for your use, and when you
use it, annoynte the Child from the naves of the Hayre in the
necke all over the Bodye into the Lenes, poyntes and at night
and continue this as you see occasion. And whilst you use this Oint-
ment make Broth with Erimowe and Romen wormewode or
otherwise called Cyren, and geve the Child to drinke And it
will be very good to geve such a Child a little Rubearb once or twice
at first, if by any means you can gett hym to take it.
An Ointment good for any Letter Ringworme or
other Sores that distill or ynterthe.
Take of the herbe called Fiebertewe otherwise Scallworte and
of Rasty Bacon of each a like quantity. Wash not the Fiebertewe
but gather it drye and pike the Carthe and duste cleane from it.
Shred

Shred it and the Bacon small together, and frye them in a fryng
pan, till it have somewhat dryed. Then wringe it through a thicke
Canvasse into some Carthe or other fyne Rell. And as it catcheth
to the same of good Tare by a little and a little still stirring and
mixinge it together, so much as will bringe it to the thicknesse of
an Ointment, which you may keepe for your use, and annoynte the
place greived, and when the skyn groweth hard, or scurvye wash
it with the liquor of rusty Bacon fryed, and Quarten Water, and
it will supplie melodyn and take away any such scurfe.

A good Ointment for Aches in the Bones.

Take Hydaute and Sallett oyle that is olde a little Zampetie and
the yuengest of the toppes of Rosemary, which must be chopped very
small. Soile these 4 together, and when they are sufficiently soiled
lett it run beinge hot through a strainer and keepe it for your use
in an Earthen pott, and when you feel any paine lett the place
be well chafed with the Ointment before the fire and keepe it warme.

An other Ointment good for an Ache in the Bones.

Take the Oyle of Bullen Fett well clarified and so many spoonfulls
of Aquavite as you have of the Oyle. Then take a handfull of Ca-
momile faire washed and dried, stamp or tharge it very small and
putt it into the Oyle and Aquavite as also the gall of the Bull
with the skinn and all, making only an hole in the skyn that the
Gall maye yssue out. And so lett it seeth together untill you
cannot ascerne the Aquavite nor the Gall. Then straine it
and putt it into a Pott or Boxe and keepe it for your use.

An Ointment good for the Spleene.

Take greene fish and burne it to ashes and make strangleye and when it is cleare take a gallon of the water, and putt to it one pounce of Gilses grease and boile it together till one quarter of it be wasted, then poure it into a faire platter, and when it is colde take of the Gilses grease from the ye, and putt to it a good handfull of Meloylott brused and boile it a while or two and then straine it through a thynn peece of canvas and stirr it untill it be colde, and therewith annoynte your Sydes as you shall see cause And if you cannot get Meloylott the Ye and the Gilses grease will serve.

An Ointment called Oyle of Exeter.

Take in the moneth of Maye a pounce of the flowers of Cowslips and steape them in Oyle of Rose, as much in quantity as they may easily be laid in. Then take Calemynte Herbe, Jobz Sage Turmentill, Southernwode wormewood Pennyroyall Gaander Bollitory of Spaine Periworie Doemary Camomile Herffe, Souce of Lavender flowers of Cilices of cyther an handfull gathered in the moneth of June Grinde them in a mortar as small as it were for sawce then take the flowers abovesaid and wringe them out of the Oyle with cleane hands, put them in a mortar with the other herbes and grinde them together that doer putt them into so much white wine as they may easely be steeped in, and lett it lye there 24. howers in a vessel close staped. Then take the herbes with the wine, and the

the Oyle of Rose that the flowers were steeped in, and lett them boile on a soft fyre together, till the wine and the water of the herbes be wasted awaye (if you may thus knowe take a goodfull of the Lyguor that is in the Pannees bottom, and if you can discern no water in the Sporne it is boyled enough) Then take it of the fyre and caste it immediatly into a bagg of strong newe canvas and straine it forcibly betwene two staves. Putt it up in a vessel of Tynn or Glasse for no other kinde of vessel will containe it so well, and keepe it for your use. This Oyle or Ointment may be applie and with auaileable to such places of Man or Woman as ar brused with Gouces or Calves. In Sommer annoynte in the warme Sonn and in Winter by the fyre And after the gnoislinge laye on the place blacke wole that neuer was washed made hott againste the fyre. This Ointment is good against all manner of Malladyes that be in the Synettes by occasion of any colde and is remediable for all bruises of Bones and Synetes. It must be made up in the moneth of June for all the yeare after and with good keepinge it will continue good 3. yeares.

An Ointment of the herbe Nicotiana, good for any Cutt or Wounde, and for any itche in the Bones. Also when the Sygne is taken awaye, it will heale.

Take in the moneth of Auguste as many of the leaues of the herbe Nicotiana as shall weye sixe ounces stampe them in a Stone, staine mortar. Then take the like quantitie of good Shogers sewall the shogers byinge cleane taken awaye Mince it small and steep it in the mortar alone, after wch stampe them well together

Then take 5. ounces of the best old Sallett hyle and mingle all these very well together and keepe it in an earthen pott sixe dayes and sett it well together twice a daye. After boile it with a soft fyre till it be greene, then straine it through a thicke Canuas and keepe it in Gallie pottes.

An Ointment for all kinde of Itches and Bruses.

Take a pounce of Sage leaues, as much of Oyle we haue a pounce of Wormewood and as much of Baye leaues all these purely picked and gathered in the heate of the daye, that they may not neede washing. Cutt them small, and beat them in a mortar. Then take 3. pounce of Sheepe seuet newe from the Sheepe and when it is colde, myse it small, and putt it into the mortar to the hearbes. Beate them together untill such tyme as the seuet may not be discerned but that the hearbes and it be all one in colour. Then take it out and putt it in a cleane Bason. Add thereto a pottle of sweete hyle Myre, and worke the oyle with your handes into the hearbes untill it be all of a like softnesse. Then putt it into an earthen pott and couer it close and so lett it stand 8. dayes, then seeth it in a faire brasse pott with a soft fyre. You shall perceaue when it is sodden enoughe by this, take a spoonfull or two thereof and putt it into a new Canuas clothe and wringe the iuyce into a Sawser and if the liquor looke browne it is not sufficiently sodden but when it is enoughe it wilbe a cleare Ointment and when it is so sodden straine it into an earthen pott for such will keepe it best.

And.

And when you vse this Ointment, after the place greued is well chafed with the Ointment laye a warme Clothe vpon the same and so continue to doe, and change not the clothe that you first laye on for any other that is cleane.

A Very good Ointment for any fise or Bruse, or for any noyse in the Throat and to draw out a Thorne.

Take a little Dozen, a little redd Beares seuet and a little Camphere, putt these to a little white wine, and lett them boile on a soft fyre a while after all is melted. Then seraine it into white wine, and beate it till it come to an Ointment so you may keepe in Gallie pottes for your vse. And when you vse any Bruse or Itche, chafe it in well before the fyre.

The golden hyle good for all Itches and Bruses.

Take of Sage, Nicot, Smallage, Lauander, Soothernewood, Wormewood, Rosemarie, Rose leaues, Rose, Lauander cotton, Fecherine, Lavender, Myrtes, Camomile, Thyme, Sage of Ierusalem, Cowslipes, Pennyroyal, Marjorie, Sauory, Marjoram, Louage, Wilde tansy, Yage, Salme, Myrtes of Damana, White Myrte, Penny leaues, Doreys leaues, Baye leaues, Dyll, of ech one handfull. Beate them in a mortar, then put them in a fyre glasse Vessel and putt thereto a pottle or three quarters of the best Canyed hyle Oile, sett the Vessel in the Sonn for a moneth, then put it out into a panna and sett it on a soft fyre and let it seeth softlye and stirr it still. Then put thereto a quart of the best white wine, and so lett it seeth softlye till the wine be wasted after wch take it from the fyre and let it coole, then straine it thorough a Linnen clothe and put it

into glasses and use it as you neede. Blacke Snayles also gathered in Maye and put in a pitcher with baye Salte will become an Oyle, and is speciall good for Horses legges stryned or brused, and may be applied for that purpose to anye other creature.

An Oyle speciall good to heale a smale cutt and is auailable to many other purposes.

Take a pinte or a quart of Sallett Oyle or as much as you thinke good to make for the same will continue good 5. or 7. yeares, then take to euery pinte of Oyle two ounces of Alecanett rootes, which at all tymes to be had at the Apothecaries for iij. or iij. s. the ounce three good handfulls of Dragon or Serpentes tongue, two handfulls of Valerian, and an handfull of an heerbe called Lige in Italiane. Choppe all the heertes as smale as hearbes for the putt and pounde the rootes as smale as other spices that doen put all together into the Oyle and boyle it till you thincke the heertes sufficientely boyled, then straine the same throughte a fyne cloth, and put the Oyle so strained into a glasse and sett it in a place where the Sonne commeth as longe as you will. And to make it more perfect and medicinable, upon Midsummer daye gather 2. or 4. handfulls of the blossomes of St. Iohnes warre, and with an ounce of the said Alecanett rootes powdered boile them in a pinte of Oyle as before then straine it and put it to the other Oyle and sett it also together in the Sonne. But if these blossomes be not to be had, or that you want Oyle &c. or that any of all the said heertes in the first receipe may not be gotten, the Oyle and Rories onely need and boyled together as before will heale sufficientely.

The makinge of Oyle of Bees.

Take Bees cut of the whistes, slauge them and put them in a glasse of Oyle of Olive, so that only halfe the glasse be filled with the brused Bees leaues. Set it in the sunne for the space of seauen dayes and then steep them in a dole of well 3. hoppers, and then straine them, and put to the Oyle Bees leaues cut and brused as before and let them stand in the sunne 40. dayes well covered, and in this manner you may make Oyle of Camomile, Dill, Wormeword and Rose.

An Ointment good for the Dropsey.

Take Lavender Cotton, Holyecake, Bettany Thyme, Rose, Sage, Lavender spike, Rose Camomile, Shrivell them smale put them in a pott and put as much Maye Butter melted to them as will cover them then steeth it a pretty while, and let them stand from the fyre 12. howers after which steep them againe untill the butter be greene, then straine it, and keepe it for your use.

An excellent Ointment for any Ache or Bruse.

comounlye called the yelow Ointment.

Take foure pounde of unsalted and uncoloured Butter fresher from the coorne, halfe a peck of Browne flowers, as much of the uppermost leaues or toppes of Bryers that runn alonge the grounde and one good handfull of Rosemary, toppes. Straine these in a mortar and boile them very well with the Butter, then straine it and afterwards boile therewith a quarter of an ounce of Mace finelye beaten, and after it hath boyled put thereto a quarter of a pinte of Aqua composita, then melte two ounces of unwroughte waxe therein, stirring it till it be melted, and till

Such tyme that nothinge appeare eyther of the iuyce of the
heartes alone or Butter alone but that all seeme one perfect
lyntment. After w^{ch} straine it into an earthen pott.
It will kepe good, close stopp'd a yeare. If any have any
paine at the Stomake annoynt therewith and it bringe the
greake ease with warme clothe.

An Oyle good for the shrinkinge of Synnowes or
veines aswell by occasion of Fyer burninge or
any other accident.

Take to eight ounces of the clearest. Winter fete Oyle, two
ounces of Malmesey, Boyle them together in an earthen
pott well glazed till the Malmesey be cleane consumed.
Stir it continually whilst it boyleth with some slyue or stick
eyther of Steele or Iron. and when it is colde kepe it for
your vse. And when you vse it annoynt therewith alwayes
colde, and let the Patient stretch the Synnow as much as
he can by bending it the contrary way. Do this twice a daye.

For the Scurvey. Divers medicines.

It is very necessary that any of the medicines be used
to take the cognell of some learned Physitian and
to purge the humors that breedeth and nourisheth
the same.

A Bagge for the

Take of Wormewood three handfulls of Water
crosses two handfulls of Brookslyme two handfulls of
Solemary one handfull and an halfe of Scurvy graspe
four handfulls of Egrymonye of Maydonhayre of
Balmes of eche halfe an handfull. of water Plantaine one
handfull and an halfe of Germaunder and hemps thees
of eche halfe an handfull of Cychoys rootes two ounces
of Eignum Vite four ounces of Salsaparilla four
ounces of Ginger three drammes. of Cinamome halfe
an ounce of Pluimitorre two handfulls. Putt these
into a bagge of Boulter stuffe with a Plummet of Lead
and hang it in five gallons of Ale for four dayes space
and drinke thereof.

A Bath for the Legges.

Take of Camomelo and Melilot flowers of eche two
handfulls of Mallows and Marish mallows of eche three
handfulls of Flumitorre flowers of Hoppes of wilds Thyme of
eche one handfull. of Wormewood of Scurvy graspe of
eche two handfulls of Brookslyme of Water crosses of eche
two handfulls Boyle these in a sufficient quantite
of water for a Bath and use it.

*A Plaster and Ointment by the Discretion
of M^r Johnston*

Take of Mays Butter twelve ounces of the rices
of Wormwoods water crokes and Scurvey grasses of
each three ounces of Malva three ounces Boyle
them together untill the Oyes and wine be wasted
then putt into it of yallowe waxe pound ounces of
Burgonye Liche Six ounces Boyle them together
to the forme of a Plaster then putt into them of
Juniper Berries finely beaten three ounces and in-
corporate them well together and make them into
Rottles for your Use. The Ointment is the same receipte
leavinge the Waxe and Burgony Liche out And
you may annoynt your Legges herewith before you
use the aforesaid Plaster.

Ointment prescribed by M^r Johnston

Take of wilde Cucumer rootes one Pound finely beaten
and steeped in a quart of distilled wine Vinegar by
the space of seven and twenty houers: of clarified Honny
two Poundes. Boyle them together to the forme of
a Plaster, then putt into it of Emplastum Dia-
chylon cum gummi $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{i}\mathfrak{j}$ of Olei Irii Linacti of each
two ounces of Camphyr scode in fyne Powder four
ounces mingle them well together for your Use.

34

A Brack for the Scurvey

Take of Flumiterre of Scurvey grasses that is gotten
by the Sea Side of each two handfulls of water
troughes two handfulls of Brookelyne one handfull roushe
all these and take them cleane from the water, stampe
them smalt putt them into a gallon of stronge Beere
or Ale and lett the heartes lye in it. Drinke thereof
a good draughte every mornings and fast on herber
after take thereof againe an hower before Dinner
and at night when you goe to bedd. The more you can
begin after it the better, thought it be painefull Use this
for a fortnight or three weekes, as you fynde your
selfe to mend, and it will helpe by gods grace. If you
cannot gett greene Flumiterre it is best you may have
of it dryed at the Apothecaries.

My Lady Winwoods piller for the spleen
and against Melancholy.

\mathfrak{R} . Specieru Hiera picra $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{i}$. Galban dissoluti
in aceto $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{i}$. Chabris preparati $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{i}$. Specieru
diacumini $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{i}\mathfrak{j}$. cum q. s. Syrupi Stoechadis fiat
pillule parvas videlicet ex $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{i}$ pill. xxv .

\mathfrak{R} . Conserve abynthij, majorane, fl. julia ana.
 $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{i}$. Conser. botrios $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{i}$. Specieru diagalange,
Alindra, radici Iridis Florentinae yllacine
ana $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{i}$. Looch radici helenij $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{i}\mathfrak{j}$. cum q. s. Syrupi
menthae fiat conditum ad consuetudinem Conser-
u.

The Syrup for melancholy of m hally
his prescription.

Take of Buglos, Burrage, Balm, Bitony, Dod-
der, Ceterach, Endive, the tops of hops, Tama-
risk, of each two handfulls. of cichory rootes
of Polyposy roots of each half an ounce. of Rai-
sons of the son stones taken out half an ounce
of Liciorish one dram. of Melones, Gourdes,
Citrons, or Cowcubbers seeds of each two drams.
boyl al these in clarified whay, and infu-
sion of Damask roses of each three pintes
until four pintes be waisted. then strain it
And to the straining put & infuse the space
of twelf howers upon warm pumbers these
things following. of Sene cleaned from dust
or stalkes fower ounces. of Agaric two oun-
ces. of Epithemum one ounce of mirabilan
Indian. of chosen Babarb, of each six
drams. of Cordial flowers of each one pu-
gel. of Cinamom one dram or a halfe,
of Ginger two drams. after the infusion let
it boyl a litle, the vessel being clo stopped
then strain it, and put to the straining one
pound of white sugar, and boyle it to the
form of a Syrupe. ~. ~. ~.

The Countes of Kent her receipt
for a consumption

Take a live Corke put him, then kil him,
when he is almost cold chine him down
the back, take out his entrails, whipe him
clean, cut him in quarters, beat the bones
then put him into a still with a pottle
of sack, & a pottle of new milk of a
red cow, a pound of currants, a pound
of Beafons of the sun stoned, a quarter of
a pound of dates cut smal. two handfulls
of gingerwol. as much of Rymary blossoms,
one handfull of wilde thyme. two handfulls
of Orgon, as much of Buglos blossoms, as
much of Burrage blossoms, one handfull of
fennel. one handfull of parsley rootes sera-
yed or the yeth taken out. one handfull of
Cardus leaues, as much of Cichory leaues.
two handfulls of Cottfoot leaues, one handfull
of maiden haire, one handfull of figges.
three ounces of Amiseeds brayed, as much
of Licorice serayed and brused. still al these
together, with a soft fire, putting into the
glass.

glas wherein to it droppeth half a pound
of suger Candy finely beaten, a booke of
leaf gold cut smal & mingled wth the
suger Candy. fower grains of Amber greece
twelf grains of prepared perley, so let
the water drop in upon the suger &c.
mingle the strong water, & the smal
together. the take fower spoonfuls of that
distilled water in the morning fasting
and as much before supper, always
shaking the bottome of the great glas
before you measure the spoonfuls.

Mrs Staffords salve for a green
wound.

Take two handfulls of water Dittany, as
much of Rosemary. Shred them very smal
one quarter of a pinte of Turpentine. half
a pound of yellow wax. a quart of salt
oyle. half a pinte of white wine. boyl al
these to gether til the white wine be con-
sumed then it wil be green & com to the
height of a salve.

Mrs Staffords green salve for an old
soare.

Take one handfull of Groundsel, as much of hew-
lett, as much of Marigold leaues, wise these
herbs clean, but wash them not. beat them
al as smal as you may possibly. then strain
out al the Juise, put to it a quantity of
hogges grease as much as two egges. beat
al againe and then put in ten egges, elks
& whites, five spoonfuls of English Runny,
as much of wheat-flower as wil make
al this as stiff as a salve, stir it well toge-
ther put it up in a close pot that it take
no aire & keep it for y^r use.

For a bruse in the Eye.

Take pellitory of the wall, stamp & strain
it. beat the whites of Egges to froth min-
gle them well to gether, wash the soere
Eye with the thinnest thereof and
apply the thickest being spread upon flax
outwardly to the same Eye.

A Syrup for a cold, & stopping
of the brist, & the lice.

Take two ounces of french barley, boyle

it in two, or three waters then into the last water put in one passley root, one fennel root two leaves of Coltfoot boyl them wel together then strain it, and put to this liquor two ounces of brown sugar candy beaten, one ounce of the Syrupe of green ginger then boyl ad up to a Syrupe. Take two Spoonfulls thereof both morning fasting. and as much last at night.

An oylment to be given both inwardly and outwardly for the kinges evil for the pluresy, burnings, scaldings, green wounds, & sore eyes.

Take one pound of Venice Turpentine wash it in plantain water first, then in damas rose water, after take thre pintes of sallit oyle, three pintes of spring water beat them al well together. then set it in a pan on the fire, til it be ready to boyle then take it from the fire and skum of al the oyle & Turpentine from the water, put to it half a pound of roax first molten stirring it continually til it be ready to boyle, then put to it one ounce of red Sanders beaten to powder and stir it well together and keep it for your use. for soare eyes put no

red Sanders to it.

325

Folio's 163v to 183r are blank

326 164

A table of all the particular Medicines contained in this Booke
according to the severall partes and members of the Bodye
Disorders, infirmities, and other shaptes to w^{ch} they may be applied.

Eyes fol. 1.

For a Pynn and a web or any
other sore Eye 1.
To take away a Starre in the Eye 1.
To stay runners from falling into
the Eyes and for the Meagre 2.
For a Bruise in the Eye 3.
For rednesse in the Eyes proceedinge
of hott humors 3.
For a weake Sight and to helpe those
that have had the Ricket or the
Measles in their Eyes 4.
For rednesse in the Eyes wth out paine 4.
To cleare the Eye and preserve Sight 5.
To cate out greene fleshe growne
in the corner of the Eye 5.
For a Pyn and webbe or a Teye 6.
For a Burne in the eye by fier or
Gangewater 6.
To cleare the Sight 2. drinckes 7.
To stay the Humors that feede
the Cataract 8.
To stay the Runne by Salles 9.
For rednesse in the Eyes 2. medicines 10.
For a Swell in the Eye or bruse
in the Face 10.

For a pinn and a web or any such
like infirmity in the Eye 10.
To comfort the Sight 11.
For to cleare a sore Eye covered
all with blasse like a Sellye 11.
For sore Eyes 11.
or a pinn and webbe 13.

2. Heade. 17.

A Gargle for the Meagre 17.
A Plaster for the same 17.
For paine in the head commynge with
a burninge Fevre 2. medicines 18.
A Quitt to stay the Runne 18.
To knowe when the head is open and
the runne verie for it 19.
To procure Sleep 3. Medicines 22.

For a paine in the head that proceede
both of colde humors 22.
To cleare the Braine and Lungs of
corrupt matter and greene humors 22.
For wind in the head 2. medicines 23.
For the fallinge of the Vuola 24.
A Gargle for the Runne 25.
For paine in the head 25.
For paine in the head 25.
For the fallinge of the Vuola 26.

4. Face. 41.

To cure a Face that is red and
full of pynples 41.
For flushing, swannes or such like
things in the face 42.
For the Morfene 43.

3. Eares. 33.

For those that are deaf to recover
hearinge 33.
To drawe out an Impostume in the eare 34.
To drawe out an Earewigge 34.
For singinge in the eares to take
it away 3. medicines 35.

5. *Teethe. Mouths.* 50.

- For the teethe 2. medicines. 50.
 To scower strong them and
 preserve the teethe. 51.
 To recover greete lost by any
 Sicknes or feare. 51.
 For a Canker in the mouth. 52.
 For Blemme in the teethe or quines. 53.
 For the teethe ache. 53.
 For a Canker in the mouth or throte. 54.
 For a sore mouth in a Child y.
 is breeding of teethe. 54.

6. *Throte.* 58.

- For a sore throte 2. medicines. 58.
 For the Quinsy or swelling of
 the Tonselles 2. medicines. 58.
 A Gargle for a sore throte. 59.
 For the Ringes of the or other swelling
 in the Throte or any other part. 59.
 A special Gargle for a sore throte. 59.

7. *Breast.* 62.

- To ryppen any Swre or Impetu- 62.
 mation in the Breste. 62.
 To Baste for it being broken. 63.
 To cure an old Swre in the Breste
 and to helpe the Ducture. 64.
 To drye up a womans milke in
 childbed, and to take awaye
 a Weane from any place. 65.
 To preserve a Breste from brea- 65.
 king and to aswage any
 swelling or anguise. 65.
 To breake an impostum in place
 where a Baste cannot be applied. 65.
 For a sore Breste. 66.

8. *Lunges. Coughs.* 72.

- For the cough of the Lunges. 72.
 For the cough comming of an
 hott Blemme. 72.
 For an hott Blemme. 72.
 To ease for a drye and weak
 Cough proceeding of drynesse
 or Sille Blemme. 73.
 To Conserve for the same greffe. 74.
 For the bleeding of the Lunges. 75.
 To Tysant for the cough of the
 Lunges. 75.
 A water of Lycorise for the
 stoppinge or stoppation of the
 Lunges for shortnes of breathe
 and loss of speeche. 76.
 To Tysant for the cough of the
 Lunges or Stomack. 77.
 For the same greffe
 a powder to be eaten with meate. 77.
 For a Consumption 2. medicines. 78.
 For the hyne cough and cough
 of the Lunges. 78.
 To helpe to restore those that are weak
 To keepe one from falling into a
 Consumption. 79.
 For the cough or cold and to breake
 it 2. medicines. 80.

- For the stoppage of the Lungs. 91.
 For the cough and stoppage of breath. 91.
 For a greffe call an Cough. 91.
 To cutt and provide rough humors. 92.
 For the cold or cough in young
 or old. 92.
 For the Lunges in the Breste. 92.

9. *Pluresye. Stiche. Spleene.* 96.

- To Tysant to purge the Pluresye
 and to digest Melancholye. 96.
 For the Pluresye 2. medicines. 97.
 To breake the Pluresye and to drawe
 it from the Syde. 99.
 To try a Pluresye from a Stiche
 and is good for a Stiche. 99.
 To try a Pluresye for a Stiche. 100.
 To open the Spleene Liver and Gall
 and to digest the Lunges. 101.

14. Purgations Clusters Sup-
positors Fluxes Luesse. 138.

| | |
|--|------|
| The takinge of Flores Sucktrino. | 138. |
| To purge with Speneve. | 138. |
| A Cluster for the Collicke. | 138. |
| A Cluster to staye the bloody fluxe. | 139. |
| For the bloody fluxe. | 139. |
| To staye all kinde of fluxes. | 139. |
| two medicines. | 140. |
| To staye any swellinge proceedinge from weakness in the Spleene. | 140. |
| Two Suppositors to purge gentely upon any occasion. | 140. |
| A Suppositor good for the Collicke and to expell wind. | 141. |
| To staye any swellinge or Fluxe expedientlye good for women in Childbed. | 142. |
| The Duche se of Ferre her alchymy of Flores a good purgation by the in inslaine medicine for weakness in the Backe. | 143. |
| For the bloody Fluxe. | 144. |
| For the stoppage of a Fluxe. | 146. |
| A Purgatione. | 146. |

15. Jaundies. 150.

| | |
|--|------|
| For those that are enteringe into the yellowe Jaundies 2 medicines. | 150. |
| For the Jaundies blacke or yellowe two medicines. | 151. |
| A drinke for those that be given to Melancholy and weeping. | 152. |
| An Expectorant for the Jaundies. | 152. |
| A drinke for the yellowe Jaundies. | 152. |
| For the yellowe Jaundies fower. | 153. |
| severall drinckes or medicines. | 154. |

16. Bleedinge. 158.

| | |
|---|------|
| To stopp any bleedinge at the Nostrils 3 medicines. | 158. |
| To stanche the bleedinge of a greene wounde, and to heale it. | 158. |
| To stanche bleedinge, bytt Symmes and heale any greene wounde. | 159. |
| A powder for a Sore or wounde that bleedeth much. | 159. |
| A water for a Sore that bleedeth much. | 159. |
| A water to stanche bleedinge and heale an olde Sore. | 160. |
| A powder to stanche bleedinge. | 160. |

17. Swete. 162.

| | |
|--|------|
| To preserve one from the Swete. | 162. |
| A Drinke good for those that have the Swete. | 162. |
| A Drinke to procure them to Swete that do not yett burne. | 162. |

18. Plauge. 166.

| | |
|---|------|
| A Diett preservative in tyme of Plauge or Pestilence. | 166. |
| For those that are infected therewith. A medicine to be taken as soon as one beginneth to be sicke. | 166. |
| A medicine to keepe those that be in extreme heat of the Plauge. | 167. |
| To try by the swellinge whether the Patient shall live or dye. | 168. |
| To ripen, break and drawe out the core of a Plauge Sore. | 168. |
| A Remedy for preservative. | 169. |
| Myngers medicine good against the Pestilence. | 169. |
| An Elixuare of wonderfull vertue in the tyme of Pestilence. | 170. |
| A preservative medicine. | 171. |
| An other preservative medicine. | 171. |
| A medicine for the Plauge. | 172. |

| | |
|---|--|
| 19. Goute. 176. | For legges swelling with the Droopys, not changinge colour, a medecine. 182. |
| To ease the paine of the Goute 2 medecines. 176. | For a Legg that is poisoned or venomed with Salua or water &c. 183. |
| For the Goute that cometh of an hot humour. 176. | For a scurvy or a Bruse. 183. |
| For the Goute, and to drawe euill humours out of the Boole to amend the Sight and the Fetaringe. 177. | For any festored Soore or Canker 2 medecines. 184. |
| | For the Shingles. 184. |
| | To ease dead fleshe out of a Soore. 185. |
| | To bringe a greene wounde that hath fastened to make it to matter. 185. |
| | For a tetter that watereth. 185. |
| | For an Itche that hath bene of long continuance. 185. |
| 20. Generall medecines for Particular effectes. 180. | For the orynginge of a Thorne and to drawe it out. 186. |
| | For an Ancoone. 186. |
| For one that hath a Lupture. 180. | For a Felon 3 medecines. 187. |
| A Plaster for the same. 180. | For the stinginge of an Elder or other Venemous thinge 3 medecines. 188. |
| A Balsme for a sore legg that is swolne. 181. | A Drinke to alter or driue away a Fever or Ague. 189. |
| A Balsme for a legg that is swolne and is rawe and colde and no Synne broken. 181. | A Drinke for the Balsme. 190. |
| A Balsme for a legg that is wrenched. 181. | For the deade Balsme medecine. 190. |
| A Balsme for a legg swolne with colic. 182. | For the Balsme in the head. 191. |
| A Balsme for the Droopys in the legges. 182. | For the Balsme an other medecine. 191. |
| | For the fallinge Sickness. 191. |

| | |
|--|---|
| To staye the Emerulles. 192. | 20. Brothes. 200. |
| For such as make water like blood. 192. | |
| For the fallinge of the Testes. 193. | For those that are sicke of an hot Feuer. 200. |
| For the fallinge of the Kidneys. 193. | A Cappel for those that are sicke. 201. |
| For the Tympany. 193. | A shayp Brothe for any distemper. 201. |
| For Decayinge and burninge and for tany, to staye the heat. 193. | For those that are weak with Sickness. 202. |
| For legges that are swolne. 194. | For weaknes in the Backe pained by the separation of the strength, the. 202. |
| For knoppes like wicks. 194. | Boyle and to staye any Flux or Loosenesse 2 Brothes. 204. |
| For the Syatica. 194. | A Grogell good for the greife of the Spine. 205. |
| To drawe out venome of nitye from a Dogg from a Rancoure. 195. | For those that are enteringe into a Consumption, and to preserve. 205. |
| For a Rague in a womans brest. 195. | For a Consumption taken after an hot Feuer. 206. |
| For a Felon. 195. | For payne in the Backe, any kinde of Flux or wast of Nature. 207. |
| For a tetter. 195. | The distillation of a Cocke good for a Consumption. 208. |
| For the Droopys 2 medecines. 196. | In other way of distillation of a Cocke good for those that are made sicke with an Ague. 209. |
| For the greene Sickness. 196. | A distillation of water good for those that are in a burninge Feuer. 210. |
| For the fallinge Sickness and the fallinge of the Whites. 197. | The distillation of a Lige good for weaknes, faintnes, or any distemper with heate. 210. |
| For the fallinge of the Mother. 197. | A restorative Brothe good for those that are full into a Consumption. 211. |
| For the risinge of the Mother. 197. | A comfortabie Brothe for any weaknes. 212. |
| For a greene Itche in a Child. 198. | A restorative Brothe. 213. |
| To help the fallinge downe of the Iudgement. 198. | China Brothe Very restorative. 214. |
| A Balsme for a Pushe or a Byle. 199. | |
| To alter or driue away any Ague. 199. | |
| For the fallinge of a mad Dogg. 199. | |

- To keepe the Backe from slymye
causes and from the Stone. 215.
For those that are greued with
Melancholy. 216.
A Mortise good for any weaknesse. 217.
To Smaize Capon very profitable. 217.
A Barge Creame good for the
Lungs or any hurt sicknesse. 218.
An Almond Canille good for any
weaknesse in the Backe. 219.
A Canille good for a great drynesse. 219.

21. Waters. 240 ~.

- The makinge of Beza Salte. 240
A Quintessence good to digest a
Syruppe or to resoue a dead Calve. 240
Squace. 241.
Cynamome water. 241.
A Strong water good for the
Goutte Calve, Toemache and all
all humors that come of Rheume. 242.
A Quinquabilla et pretiosa. 243.
A Cerebella good water. 244.
A water good for the Baby, to guide
on, merry and shew the Spleene. 246.
A water good for the poyson of the
Snake and for such as haue
taken thoghts. 246.
A water good for the Byrnes of a
madde Dogge and will keep man
or Beaste taken with 4. dayes. 247.
A water good for the Stone. 247.
A water good for the Collicke
and the Stone. 248.

- The makinge of Balow water. 248.
An other receipte for the ma-
kinge of Cynamome water. 249.
Syrup water good for the
Yellow Jaundice or Scurvy. 249.
A water good for a Scurvy. 249.
A water good for the
Ulcer in the Backe. 250.
A water for a Consumption. 251.

22. Syrupes. 258 ~.

- For the cough of the Lungs. 258.
A Syrup good for the Lungs
and shortnesse of Breath. 258.
A Syrup good to geve in any
hurt Sicknesse and to breake
Colder and grosse Fleume. 259.

- To coole the Stomake and allaye
Colder. 260.
To prouoke eye to sleepe. 260.
A Symplicite good to purge
the Lungs. 260.
A Symplicite good for the Greene
tition of the Lungs. 261.
For those that haue taken thoghts. 261.
For the Stomake and to digest
Syrup. 262.
To open the Pipes comfort the Stomake
and expell Melancholy. 263.
To restore Nature. 263.
To brake any cille scower the
Pipes cleare the Blode and
temper the Lungs. 264.
A Marche Maltonne. 265.
A Alecanque Berries. 265.
A Symplicite good for the Stone. 265.
For a Consumption. 267.
A Syruppe very preservative
and restorative. 267.
For a greute cold a Syruppe. 268.
A Symplicite. 269.

For the bytinge of a Dogge a 284
 Hogge a Horse a Man. 284
 For the Syatica. 2. Salues. 284
 A water and Breage good for 285
 any newe or olde Sores.
 To close and heale all manner 286
 of greene wounds.
 For a wound caused by gurching. 286
 To cure any Burnings or Scaldings. 286
 The makinge of the greene Salve. 287
 A Scarveloth to draw and heale. 287
 For Burnings Scaldings and to 288
 alswage any heate.
 A water and Salve to heale. 288

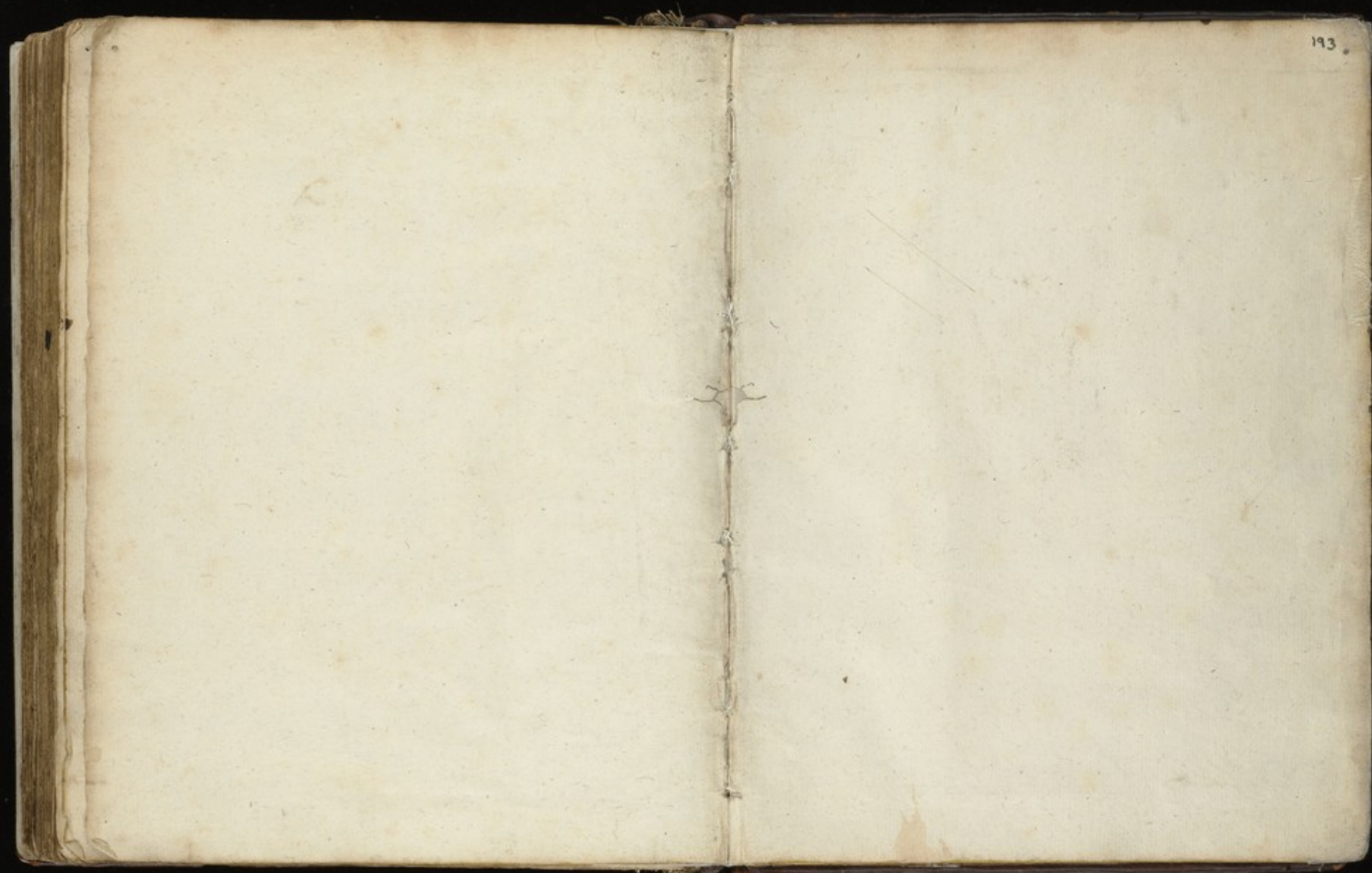
24. Salues. Scarveloths. 289
 For all Aches Bruises greene wounds 289
 and pla Sores a Scarveloth. 289
 For the Splene Ditchie windes 289
 and for stanching Bleedings a 289
 good Scarveloth.
 To heale a Canker Sores a Salve. 289
 To cure any olde Sores and to 289
 take out broken bones.
 To drawe and heale any Sores. 289
 To heale and drye a Sores that 289
 is full of water and runneth much.
 To cure all Sores to be made in 289
 maye.
 A Salve called Gratia Dei. 289

25. Syntementes. 300.

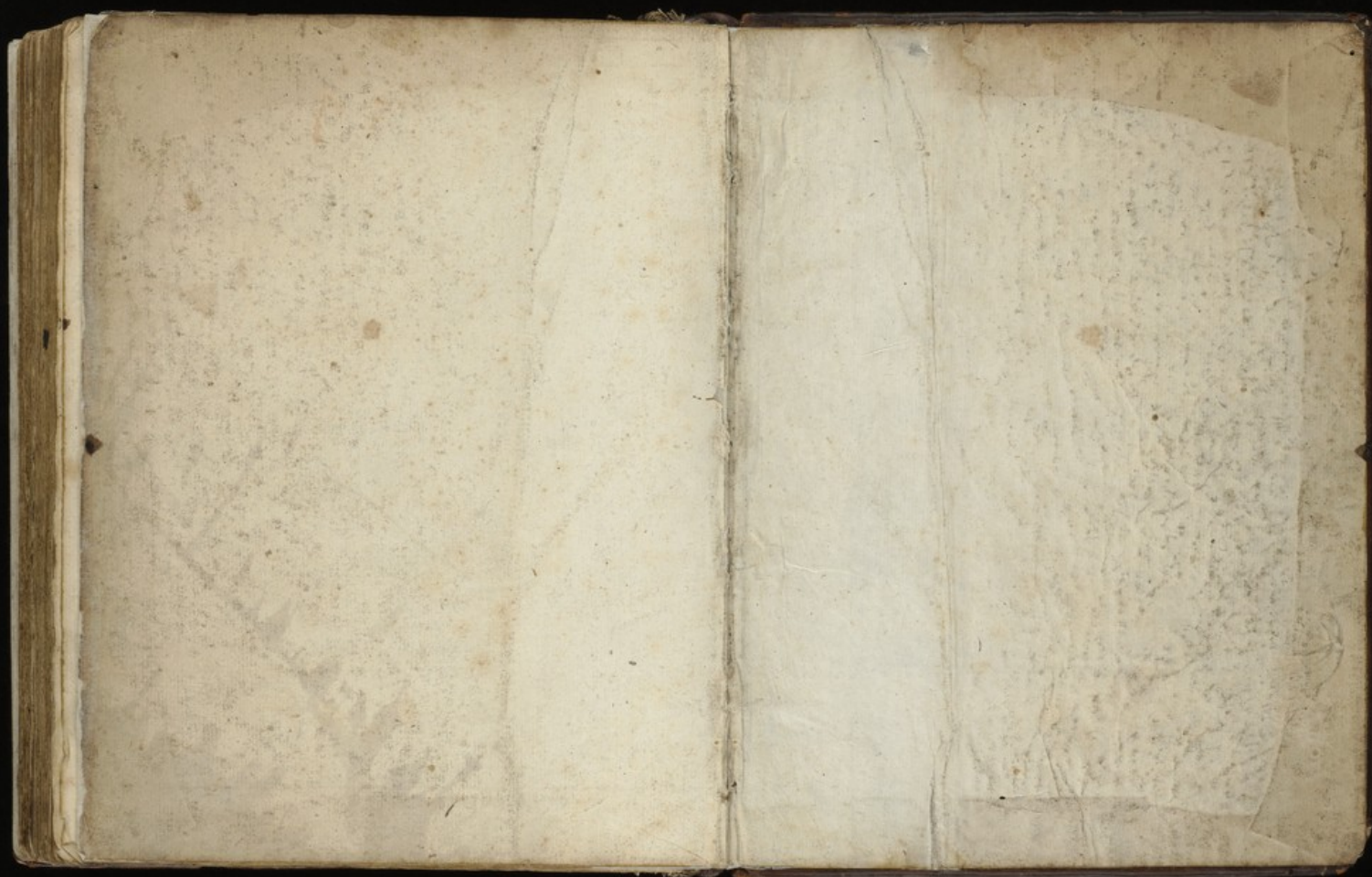
For the Palsey an syntemt. 300
 Of St. Johns Wortte good for all 300
 Aches Bruises of greene wounds.
 For the Collicke drony after grete 301
 pnceyng of wipale.
 Of redde Sars good for cold any 301
 distempred heate.
 Of Wormes of the Earre good for 302
 cold and strengthen the heare
 and to take away Aches.
 Of Swallowes good for shrinking 302
 of the Syntemes or any Sores.
 For any greene wounds, bruses 303
 of the secret Parties, or for
 an Ache, an Syntement.
 Of Pampulion good to alswage swellinge 307
 to cure any simple and for a sore Bristle.
 For all Aches in the heale, ocarious 307
 by Caste.
 To kill a wildchay or other inflammation 307
 of a Sores and to heale any Burnes
 or Scaldes.
 For the disense called the Fluxe. 307
 For the Stomake, good also against 307
 the Coughes.
 The greene Syntement. 306
 To kill wormes in the Stomake to helpe 306
 digestion and to procure appetite.
 For Chilleren or olde folkes to strengthen 307
 these that are weak.
 For any Letter, Ring worme, or other 307
 Sores that bitereth or wattereth.
 For Aches in the Bones. 2. Syntementes. 308
 For the Splene. 309
 Oyle of Exeter an Syntement good 309
 for Goutes Palsyes &c.
 Of Nicotiana good for a cutt, a 310
 wounde or any Ache and to heale
 where Skyn is broken.
 For all Aches and Bruises. 311
 For any Ache or Bruise for newe in 312
 the Heale and to drawe out a Thorne.
 For Aches Bruises the golden Oyle. 312
 To heale a cutt an Oyle. 313
 The makinge of Oyle of Bees. 314
 For the Scorpie an Syntement. 314
 For Aches Bruises the yellowe Syntent. 314

oyle for the Shrinking of any 315.
 Synnowes or Voynea 316.
 the Scurvy diuersyntes 317.
 and medicines 318.
 299.
 in Halsey his Syrop 319.





9
42
51
92
142
292
96
101
107
109
105
107











6 signed ship 500 mops 5 left
in inner folder

